



Year of Lord	The Golden Number	Dominical Letter	Septuagesima	The first day of Lent	Ember day	Rogation Sunday	Ascension day	Whitsun day	Trinity Sunday
1633	xix	A	19. Febru.	6. March.	April 21.	27. Mai.	31. Mai.	3. June.	10. June.
1634	i	B	2. Febru.	19. Febru.	6.	21.	25.	28. Mai.	4. June.
1635	ii	C	25. Jan.	11. Febru.	March 29.	4.	7.	17.	24.
1636	iii	D	14. Febru.	2. March.	April 17.	23.	26.	5. June.	12. June.
1637	iiii	E	5.	22. Febru.	9.	15.	18.	28. Mai.	4. June.
1638	v	F	21. Jan.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr.	3.	12.	19.
1639	vi	G	10. Febru.	27.	April 14.	20. Mai.	23.	2. June.	9. June.
1640	vii	E D	2.	19.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	31. Mai.
1641	viii	C	31. Febru.	10. March.	25.	31.	3. June.	12. June.	19. June.
1642	ix	B	6. Febru.	23. Febru.	7.	16.	19. Mai.	29. Mai.	5. June.
1643	x	A	29. Januar.	15.	2.	8.	11.	21. Mai.	28. Mai.
1644	xi	G F	18. Febru.	6. March.	April 21.	27. Mai.	31. Mai.	3. June.	10. June.
1645	xii	E	2.	19. Febru.	6.	21.	25.	28. Mai.	4. June.
1646	xiii	D	25. Jan.	11. Febru.	March 29.	4.	7.	17.	24.
1647	xiiii	C	14. Febru.	3. March.	April 18.	24.	27.	6. June.	13. June.
1648	xv	B A	30. Jan.	16. Febru.	2.	8.	11.	21. Mai.	28. Mai.
1649	xvi	G	21.	7.	March 25.	30. Apr.	3.	12.	19.
1650	xvii	F	10. Febru.	27. Febru.	April 14.	20. Mai.	23.	2. June.	9. June.
1651	xviii	E	26. Jan.	12.	March 30.	5.	8.	18. Mai.	25. Mai.
1652	xix	D C	15. Febru.	3. March.	April 18.	24.	27.	6. June.	13. June.
1653	i	B	6.	23. Febru.	10.	16.	19.	29. Mai.	5. June.
1654	ii	A	22. Jan.	8.	March 26.	1. Mai.	4.	14.	21.
1655	iii	G	11. Febru.	28.	April 15.	20.	23.	3. June.	10. June.
1656	iiii	F E	3.	20.	6.	12.	15.	25. Mai.	31. Mai.
1657	v	D	25. Jan.	11.	March 29.	4.	7.	17.	24.
1658	vi	C	7. Febru.	24.	April 11.	17.	20.	29. Mai.	5. June.
1659	vii	B	31. Jan.	16.	3.	9.	12.	22.	29.
1660	viii	A G	19. Febru.	7. March.	22.	28.	31.	10. June.	17. June.

THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

THE GOLDEN NUMBER is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of gold, right at that day when the Moon changed: and it is the space of nineteene yeeres, in the which the Moon returneth to the self same day of the year of the Sun: and it is also called the cycle of the Moon: for every nineteenth year hath her change, full, quarters, and signs, upon the same day, on what day of any month, the Moon was in her change, full, nineteen yeeres past, the same is this yeare, and will be nineteen yeeres hence forward: and likewise the same. for the signes.

To finde the Golden Number every yeare, you must add to the yeare of Christ (for Christ was born one year of the nineteen past) then divide the whole by nineteen, and that which resteth is the golden number for that year: if there be no surplussage, it is then 19, the years since 1614, by nineteen, the remain is the Golden Number.

Note that the golden number and dominicall letter doth change every year, the first day of January. And the epact the first of march for every year, also that the year of our Lord beginneth the xxv. day of March, the day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the womb of the virgin Mary.

January hath xxxi. dayes.

Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1 a New Years.	Gen. 17. Rom. 2.	Deut. 10.	Col. 1.
2 b 47.	Gen. 1.	Matth. 4.	Gen. 1.
3 c	3	4	3
4 d	7	6	3
5 e	7	8	4
6 f Epiphany.	Mat. 3.	Luke 3.	Mat. 3.
7 g	Gen. 9.	Matth. 5.	Gen. 12.
8 h	Lucian.	13	6
9 i	15	7	7
10 j	17	8	8
11 k	19	9	9
12 l	21	10	10
13 m	23	11	11
14 n	25	12	12
15 o	27	12	13
16 p	29	14	14
17 q	31	15	15
18 r	Prisca.	35	16
19 s	35	17	17
20 t	Fabian.	38	19
21 u	Agnes.	43	19
22 v	Vincent.	43	20
23 w	24	21	47
24 x	26	22	47
25 y	27	23	47
26 z	28	24	47
27 a	29	25	47
28 b	30	26	47
29 c	31	27	47
30 d	32	28	47
31 e	33	29	47

March hath xxxi. dayes.

Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1 d David.	Deut. 16.	Deut. 12.	Deut. 17.
2 e Cedle.	18	13	19
3 f	20	14	21
4 g	22	15	24
5 h	25	16	26
6 i	27	17	28
7 j	29	18	30
8 k	31	19	31
9 l	33	20	34
10 m	John. 1.	21	John. 2.
11 n	Solin. A.	3	21
12 o	Gregory.	5	22
13 p	7	24	24
14 q	9	John. 1.	24
15 r	22	2	24
16 s	Aprilis.	Judg. 1.	Judg. 2.
17 t	3	4	3
18 u	Edward.	5	6
19 v	8	7	8
20 w	9	7	12
21 x	Benedict.	11	8
22 y	12	9	14
23 z	15	10	16
24 a	Fest.	17	18
25 b	Annus. of	Eccle. 3.	Eccle. 3.
26 c	Judg. 19.	12	Judg. 10
27 d	Int. R. Ca.	21	Ruth. 1.
28 e	Ruth. 1.	13	2
29 f	4	16	1. St. 1
30 g	1. Sam. 3.	17	3
31 h	4	18	4

February hath xxviii. dayes.

Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1 d Fast.	Exod. 13.	Mark. 1.	Exo. 13.
2 e Pas. of Ma.	Wif. 12.	14	14
3 f Blas.	Exo. 13.	15	15
4 g	15	16	16
5 h	17	18	18
6 i	19	20	20
7 j	21	22	22
8 k	23	24	24
9 l	25	26	26
10 m	27	28	28
11 n	29	30	30
12 o	31	31	31
13 p	32	32	32
14 q	33	33	33
15 r	34	34	34
16 s	35	35	35
17 t	36	36	36
18 u	37	37	37
19 v	38	38	38
20 w	39	39	39
21 x	40	40	40
22 y	41	41	41
23 z	42	42	42
24 a	43	43	43
25 b	44	44	44
26 c	45	45	45
27 d	46	46	46
28 e	47	47	47
29 f	48	48	48
30 g	49	49	49
31 h	50	50	50

April hath xxx. dayes.

Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
1. Lesson	2. Lesson	1. Lesson	2. Lesson
1 g	1. Sam. 6.	John. 9.	1. Sam. 7.
2 h	8	20	9
3 i	Richard.	10	11
4 j	Ambrose.	12	13
5 k	14	14	15
6 l	16	16	17
7 m	18	18	19
8 n	20	20	21
9 o	22	22	23
10 p	24	24	25
11 q	26	26	27
12 r	28	28	29
13 s	30	30	31
14 t	Mail.	2. Sam. 1.	2. Sam. 3.
15 u	3	12	4
16 v	5	13	5
17 w	7	14	8
18 x	9	15	10
19 y	11	16	12
20 z	13	17	14
21 a	15	18	16
22 b	17	19	18
23 c	19	20	20
24 d	21	21	22
25 e	23	23	24
26 f	25	25	26
27 g	27	27	28
28 h	29	29	30
29 i	31	31	31
30 j	32	32	32



May hath xxxi. daies.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Philip and Jacod.	Ecc. 7.	Act. 2.	Ecc. 9.	Jude 1.
2	Inven. of the croffe.	1 King.	Mat. 1.	1. Kin. 10.	Rom. 1.
3		12	3	14	2
4		15	3	16	4
5	John Euan.	17	4	18	5
6		19	5	20	7
7		21	6	22	7
8		22	7	23	8
9		23	8	24	9
10		24	9	25	10
11		25	10	26	11
12	Sol. in Gt	26	11	27	12
13		27	12	28	13
14		28	13	29	14
15		29	14	30	15
16	Junii.	30	15	31	16
17		1	16	1	17
18		2	17	2	18
19	Dunstase.	3	18	3	19
20		4	19	4	20
21		5	20	5	21
22		6	21	6	22
23		7	22	7	23
24		8	23	8	24
25		9	24	9	25
26	Augustine	10	25	10	26
27		11	26	11	27
28		12	27	12	28
29		13	28	13	29
30		14	29	14	30
31		15	30	15	31

June hath xxx. daies.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	E. Nichem.	Recl. 7.	Act. 2.	Recl. 9.	1. Cor. 15.
2		8	3	10	2
3		9	4	11	3
4		10	5	12	4
5	Boniface.	11	6	13	5
6		12	7	14	6
7		13	8	15	7
8		14	9	16	8
9		15	10	17	9
10		16	11	18	10
11	Bar. Apo.	17	12	19	11
12	Sol. in Can.	18	13	20	12
13		19	14	21	13
14	Julii.	20	15	22	14
15		21	16	23	15
16		22	17	24	16
17		23	18	25	17
18		24	19	26	18
19	Edward.	25	20	27	19
20		26	21	28	20
21		27	22	29	21
22		28	23	30	22
23	Fast.	29	24	31	23
24	Fe. Bapt.	30	25	1	24
25		1	26	2	25
26		2	27	3	26
27		3	28	4	27
28	Fast.	4	29	5	28
29	S. Peter.	5	30	6	29
30		6	31	7	30

July hath xxxi. daies.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	g. Vifit. of Mary.	Procl. 1.	Luk. 1.	Procl. 1.	Phil. 1.
2		2	2	2	2
3		3	3	3	3
4	Martha.	4	4	4	4
5		5	5	5	5
6	E. Dog.	6	6	6	6
7	F. dayes.	7	7	7	7
8		8	8	8	8
9		9	9	9	9
10		10	10	10	10
11		11	11	11	11
12	Sol. in Zet.	12	12	12	12
13		13	13	13	13
14		14	14	14	14
15	Swissme.	15	15	15	15
16	Angeli.	16	16	16	16
17		17	17	17	17
18		18	18	18	18
19		19	19	19	19
20	Margaret.	20	20	20	20
21		21	21	21	21
22	Magdalen.	22	22	22	22
23		23	23	23	23
24	Paul.	24	24	24	24
25	James ap.	25	25	25	25
26	Anne.	26	26	26	26
27		27	27	27	27
28		28	28	28	28
29		29	29	29	29
30		30	30	30	30
31		31	31	31	31

August hath xxxi. daies.

		Morning prayer.		Evening prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Lammas.	Jer. 30.	Joh. 20.	Jer. 31.	Hch. 4.
2		32	21	33	5
3		34	22	35	6
4		36	23	37	7
5		38	24	39	8
6		40	25	41	9
7	Transfig.	42	26	43	10
8	Name of Jc.	44	27	45	11
9		46	28	47	12
10		48	29	49	13
11	Lawrence.	50	30	51	14
12		52	31	53	15
13	Sol. in Vin.	54	1	55	16
14	Septemb.	56	2	57	17
15		58	3	59	18
16		60	4	61	19
17		62	5	63	20
18		64	6	65	21
19		66	7	67	22
20		68	8	69	23
21		70	9	71	24
22	Fast.	72	10	73	25
23	S. A.	74	11	75	26
24		76	12	77	27
25		78	13	79	28
26		80	14	81	29
27		82	15	83	30
28	Augustine.	84	16	85	31
29		86	17	87	1
30	Reinard.	88	18	89	2
31		90	19	91	3

Note, that the 19. of Daniel, touching the history of Susanna, is to be read unto these words: And King Ashyages, &c.

September hath xxx. daies.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
f Gilead	Heb. 13.	Mat. 2.	Heb. 13.	Rom. 1.
g Joel	1.	3.	Joel 1.	1.
a Amos	3.	5.	Amos 1.	4.
b Dog daies	4.	6.	5.	6.
c Nat. of M.	8.	7.	7.	7.
d	8.	8.	8.	8.
e	Jon. 3.	10.	4.	10.
f	Mich. 1.	11.	Mich. 1.	11.
g	3.	12.	4.	12.
a	Sal. in Zib.	13.	6.	13.
b	7.	14.	Nah. 1.	14.
c	Holy cross	15.	3.	15.
d	Argentine	16.	Hab. 3.	16.
e	anawm	17.	Zeph. 1.	1 Cor. 1.
f	Lambert.	18.	3.	2.
g	Hag. 1.	19.	Hag. 2.	3.
a	2.	20.	Zech. 3.	4.
b	Falt.	4. 5.	6.	5.
c	S. Matthe.	Ecc. 15.	Ecc. 38.	6.
d	Zech. 7.	23.	Zech. 8.	7.
e	9.	24.	10.	8.
f	11.	25.	12.	9.
g	14.	26.	14.	10.
a	Cyprian.	Mal. 1.	Mal. 2.	11.
b	3.	28.	4.	12.
c	Tob. 1.	Mar. 1.	Tobias.	13.
d	S. Michael	Ecc. 39.	Ecc. 44.	14.
e	Hierome.	Tob. 5.	Tob. 4.	15.

October hath xxxi. daies.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
a Remige.	(*) Mar. 4.	Jo. 14.	1 Cor. 15.	3. Cor. 1.
b	Tob. 7.	3.	Tob. 12.	2.
c	9.	6.	13.	3.
d	11.	7.	14.	4.
e	12.	8.	15.	5.
f	Falt.	10.	4.	6.
g	3.	11.	6.	7.
a	5.	12.	8.	8.
b	Dunne.	7.	10.	9.
c	9.	13.	12.	10.
d	11.	14.	13.	11.
e	13.	15.	14.	12.
f	15.	16.	16.	13.
g	Wild. 1.	Ludi. 1.	Wild. 2.	12.
a	3.	di. 1.	4.	Gal. 1.
b	5.	6.	8.	2.
c	Novembr.	7.	3.	3.
d	Echeld.	10.	4.	4.
e	Zach. 1.	Ecc. 9.	Job. 1.	5.
f	Wild. 2.	11.	Wild. 10.	6.
g	13.	12.	13.	7.
a	15.	14.	14.	8.
b	17.	15.	16.	9.
c	19.	17.	18.	10.
d	21.	19.	20.	11.
e	Crispian.	Ecc. 10.	Ecc. 1.	12.
f	4.	12.	3.	13.
g	6.	13.	5.	14.
a	Falt.	15.	7.	Phil. 1.
b	S. Simon and	Job. 20.	Job. 45.	2.
c	Jude.	Ecc. 10.	Ecc. 9.	3.
d	12.	16.	11.	4.
e	13.	17.	12.	Col. 1.

* Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read the first of October at morning prayer, unto these words, *These be the heads &c.*

November hath xxx. daies.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
1 d	Wild. 3.	Heb. 13.	Wild. 4.	Apoc. 19.
2 E	Ecc. 14.	Lev. 28.	Ecc. 5.	Col. 1.
3 f	16.	19.	17.	2.
4 g	18.	20.	19.	3.
5 a	Parish. 1.	21.	21.	4. Theob.
6 b	Leonard.	22.	22.	5.
7 c	24.	23.	23.	6.
8 d	26.	24.	24.	7.
9 e	27.	25.	25.	8.
10 f	29.	26.	26.	9.
11 g	31.	27.	27.	10.
12 a	S. Martin.	32.	3.	11. Theob.
13 b	Sal. in Sag.	35.	4.	12.
14 c	Brice.	37.	5.	13. Tim. 3.
15 d	Decemb.	39.	6.	14.
16 e	Machabe.	41.	7.	15.
17 f	Hugh bish.	42.	8.	16.
18 g	45.	9.	44.	17.
19 a	47.	10.	45.	18.
20 b	Edm. k.	49.	11.	19.
21 c	Barth. 2.	51.	12.	20.
22 d	Cicillie.	4.	13.	21.
23 e	Clement.	6.	14.	22.
24 f	Isai 2.	16.	15.	23.
25 g	Katherine.	4.	16.	24.
26 a	6.	17.	17.	25.
27 b	8.	18.	18.	26.
28 c	10.	19.	19.	27.
29 d	Falt.	12.	20.	28.
30 E	Andr. ap. Prov. 30.	Acts 1.	Prov. 31.	29.

* Note that the beginning of the 26. ch. of Ecc. is to be read with the 25. chap.
 * Note that the 46. chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read unto these words, *And after his death &c.*

December hath xxxi. daies.

Morning prayer. Evening prayer.

	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
1 f	Isai 14.	Acts 3.	Isai 15.	Heb. 7.
2 g	16.	5.	17.	8.
3 a	18.	6.	19.	9.
4 b	20.	7.	21.	10.
5 c	22.	8.	22.	11.
6 d	Nich. bish.	25.	dim. 7.	12.
7 e	27.	dim. 7.	28.	13.
8 f	Concep.	29.	8.	14.
9 g	Mary.	31.	9.	15.
10 a	33.	10.	34.	16.
11 b	35.	11.	35.	17.
12 c	Sol. in Cap.	37.	12.	18.
13 d	Lucia.	39.	13.	19.
14 e	Januarii.	41.	14.	20.
15 f	43.	15.	44.	21.
16 g	O sapientia.	45.	16.	22.
17 a	47.	17.	48.	23.
18 b	49.	18.	50.	24.
19 c	Falt.	51.	19.	25.
20 d	53.	20.	54.	26.
21 e	Th. Apo.	Bro. 23.	21.	27.
22 f	55.	22.	56.	28.
23 g	Falt.	57.	23.	29.
24 a	Christm.	59.	24.	30.
25 b	S. Steven.	Bro. 28.	Act. 6.	31.
26 c	S. John.	Ecc. 5.	Rev. 1.	32.
27 d	Innocent.	Jer. 31.	Act. 25.	33.
28 e	Isai 61.	62.	Isai 63.	34.
29 f	63.	27.	64.	35.
30 g	Silv. bish.	65.	28.	36.

**PROPER LESSONS TO BE READ FOR
THE FIRST LESSONS, BOTH AT MORNING
And Evening Prayer, on the Sundays throughout the
year, and for some also the second Lessons.**

Images of Advent.	Mattem.	Evangel.	Sundays after Trinitie.	Mattem.	Evangel.
T ii iii iiii	Esai. i xxv xxx	Esai. ii xxiii xxvi xxviii	First Sunday ii iii iiii v vi vii viii ix x xi xii xiii xiv xv xvi xvii xviii xix xx xxi xxii xxiii xxiv xxv xxvi xxvii xxviii xxix xxx xxxi xxxii xxxiii xxxiv xxxv xxxvi xxxvii xxxviii xxxix xxxx	Johna x Jadecum iiii Sam. ii xii xv 2. Sam. xii xxii 1. King. xiii xviii xxi 2. King. v x ix Jeremie v xxiv Ezech. ii xx xxi Joel ii Abac. ii Proverbs ii xi xii xiii xiv xv xvi xvii xviii xix xx xxi xxii xxiii xxiv xxv xxvi xxvii xxviii xxix xxx xxxi xxxii xxxiii xxxiv xxxv xxxvi xxxvii xxxviii xxxix xxxx	Joshuah xxii Judicium v 1. Sam. iii xiii xvii 2. Sam. xxi xxiii 1. King. xvii xix xxii 2. King. ix xviii xxii Jeremie xxii xxvi Ezech. xiiii xviii xxiii Daniel. vi Micah vi Proverbs i Proverbs iiii xii xiii xvi xix xx xxi xxii xxiii xxiv xxv xxvi xxvii xxviii xxix xxx xxxi xxxii xxxiii xxxiv xxxv xxxvi xxxvii xxxviii xxxix xxxx
Sundays after Christmas. The first ii	Esai. xxxvii xli	Esai. xxxviii xliii			
Sundays after the Epipha- nia. The first ii iii iiii v	Esai. xl li lv lvii lix	Esai. xli liii lvi lviii lxiii			
Septuagesima. Sextagesima. Quinquagesima. Leut. First Sunday ii iii iiii v vi	Genesis i iii ix Genesis xix xxvii xxxix xlii Exod. iiii ix	Genesis ii vi xii Genesis xxii xxiii xlii xlv Exod. v x			
Easter day. i. Lesson ii. Lesson	Exod. xii Rom. vi	Exod. xiiii Acts ii			

Sundays after Easter.	Mattem.	Evangel.	Sundays after Trinitie.	Mattem.	Evangel.
T ii iii iiii v	Numb. xvi xxiii Deut. iiii vi viii	Num. xxii xxv Deut. v vii ix	Second Sunday ii iii iiii v vi vii viii ix x xi xii xiii xiv xv xvi xvii xviii xix xx xxi xxii xxiii xxiv xxv xxvi xxvii xxviii xxix xxx xxxi xxxii xxxiii xxxiv xxxv xxxvi xxxvii xxxviii xxxix xxxx	Mattem. Proverbs xx xxii Esai. ix Luke ii. unto vers. 45. And it came to &c. Proverbs xxviii Acts vi. viii And Steven full of faith &c. unto ch. 7. &c. And when fortie years &c. Eccles. v Apoca. i	Evangel. Proverbs xx xxiii Esai. viii. v. Moreover the Lord spake &c. Titus iiii. iii But after the kindnesse &c. Eccles. iiii. Acts vii. xxx. And when forty years unto vers. 45. But he being full of the &c. Eccles. vi Apoca. xxi
Sunday after ascension day.	Deut. xii	Deut. xiii			
Whitsunday. i Lesson. ii Lesson.	Deut. xvi Acts x. vers. 34. Then Peter opened his mouth &c.	Wisdom i A. g. x. x. m. i. a vers. 1. i. After these &c.			
Trinitie Sun- day. i Lesson. ii Lesson.	Genesis xviii Matth. iii	Joshuah i			

	¶ Matins.	¶ Evensong.		¶ Matins.	¶ Evensong.
¶ <i>Sundays day.</i>	Jer. xxxi. unto vers. 12. I have surely heard	Wisdom. i	¶ <i>Ascension day.</i>	Deuter. xxi.	¶ <i>Evensong.</i> 1. King. ii.
¶ <i>Circumcision.</i> i. Lesson.	Genesis xvii	Deut. xxi. v. 12 And now Israel	¶ <i>Monday in</i> <i>Whitsun week.</i>	Gen. xi. unto vers. 10.	Numb. xi. xvi. Cader unto me 7. &c. unto vers. 10.
¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Rom. ii	Coloss. ii	i. Lesson.	These are the ge- nerations, &c. 1. Cor. xii.	And Moses gave him.
¶ <i>Ephraim.</i> i. Lesson.	Isaiah xi	Isaiah xlix	¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	1. Sam. xix. xvii So David fled and escaped.	Deut. xxx.
¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Luke iii. unto vers. 22. Being 22. was suppo- sed &c.	Juh. ii. unto vers. 12. After this he went down to	¶ <i>Tuesday in</i> <i>Whitsun week.</i>	Eccle. x	Eccle. x.
¶ <i>Conversion of</i> <i>S. Paul.</i> i. Lesson.	Wisdom. v	Wisdom. vi	¶ <i>S. Barnabe.</i> i. Lesson.	Acts xiii.	Acts xv. unto vers. 25. And some dayes.
¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Acts xxii. unto vers. 12. And they gave &c.	Acts xvi.	¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Mala. iii	Mala. iii
¶ <i>Purification of</i> <i>Mary.</i>	Wisdom. ix	Wisdom. xii	¶ <i>S. John Bap- tist.</i> i. Lesson.	Marth. xiii.	Marth. xiii. unto vers. 12. When
¶ <i>S. Matthias.</i>	Wisdom. xix	Eccle. i	¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Eccle. xv.	Jes. &c. Eccle. xix
¶ <i>Annunciation</i> <i>of Mary.</i>	Ecclesiastes ii	Eccle. iii	¶ <i>S. Peter.</i> i. Lesson.	Acts iii.	Acts iii.
¶ <i>Wednesday be- fore Easter.</i>	Hosea xiii	Hosea xiiii	¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Eccle. xxi	Eccle. xxi
¶ <i>Thursday be- fore Easter.</i>	Daniel ix	Jerem. xxxi	¶ <i>S. James.</i>	xxv	xxix
¶ <i>Good Friday.</i>	Genesis xxi	Isaiah liii	¶ <i>S. Bartholom.</i>	xxv	xxix
¶ <i>Easter even.</i>	Zacharie ix	Exodus xiii	¶ <i>S. Matthew.</i>	xxv	xxix
¶ <i>Monday in Ea- ster week.</i> i. Lesson.	Exodus xvi	Exodus xvii	¶ <i>S. Michael.</i>	xxv	xxix
¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Marth. xxviii	Acts iii	¶ <i>S. Luke.</i>	ii	Job i
¶ <i>Tuesday in Ea- ster week.</i> i. Lesson.	Exodus xx	Exodus xxxii	¶ <i>Simon and</i> <i>Jude.</i> i. Lesson.	Job xliii. xv	Job xlii
¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Luk. xxiv. unto vers. 12. And behold two	1. Cor. xv	¶ <i>All Saints.</i> i. Lesson.	Wis. iii. to v. 12 Who fore blec- ed is the &c.	Wisdom. v. unto vers. 17. He shall take to
¶ <i>S. Mark.</i>	Eccle. iii	Eccle. v	¶ <i>ii. Lesson.</i>	Heb. xi. 10 ch. xii vers. 7. If ye endure, &c.	Apoc. xix. unto verse 19. And I saw an
¶ <i>Philip and Ja- cob.</i>	Eccle. vii	Eccle. ix			

¶ Proper PSALMES on certaine dayes.

	¶ Matins.	¶ Evensong.		¶ Matins.	¶ Evensong.
Christmas day. }	Psalmes xix xiv lxxxv	Psal. lxxxix cx cxxxii	¶ <i>Ascension day.</i> }	Psal. viii xv xxi	xxiii. lxviii cviii
Easter day. }	ii. lvii. cxi	cxlii cxliii cxviii	¶ <i>Whitsunday.</i> }	xlv xlvii	cliii clv
Septuagesima. S. xagesima. Quinquagesima. Quadragesima.	Before Easter.	ix. weeks. viii. weeks. vii. weeks. vi. weeks.	Rogation. Whitsunday. Trinitie Sunday	After Easter.	vi. weeks. vii. weeks. viii. weeks.

¶ The order how the rest of holy scripture (beside the psalter) is appointed to be read.

The old Testament is appointed for the first lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read through every year once, except certain books and chapters which be less edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The new Testament is appointed for the second lessons at morning and evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, besides the epistles and gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be only certain lessons appointed upon divers proper feasts.

And to know what lessons shall be read every day: And the day of the month in the Kalender going before, and there ye shall perceive the books and chapters that shall be read for the lessons both at morning and evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper psalmes or lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any feast moveable or unmoveable, then the psalmes and lessons appointed in the Kalender shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also that the collect, epistle and gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the years of our Lord may be divided into foure even parts, which is every fourth year, then the Sunday letter leapen, and that year the psalmes and lessons which serve for the 23. day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper lessons of the old Testament appointed in the table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any lesson, epistle, or gospel is not expressed, there ye must begin at the beginning of the chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read, there you shall read to the end of the chapter.

Item, so often as the first chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for lesson or gospel, ye shall begin the same at ver. 18. Now the birth of Jesus Christ was, &c. And the 3. chapter of S. Lukes gospel, shall be read unto the middle of ver. 23. Being at was supposed, &c.

¶ The table for the order of the psalmes, to be said at morning and evening prayer.

Days of the month	Psalmes for morning prayer	Psalmes for evening prayer
1	1. 2. 3. 4. 5.	6. 7. 8.
2	9. 10. 11.	12. 13. 14.
3	15. 16. 17.	18.
4	19. 20. 21.	22. 23.
5	24. 25. 26.	27. 28. 29.
6	30. 31.	32. 33. 34.
7	35. 36.	37.
8	38. 39. 40.	41. 42. 43.
9	44. 45. 46.	47. 48. 49.
10	50. 51. 52.	53. 54. 55.
11	56. 57. 58.	59. 60. 61.
12	62. 63. 64.	65. 66. 67.
13	68.	69. 70.
14	71. 72.	73. 74.
15	75. 76. 77.	78.
16	79. 80. 81.	82. 83. 84. 85.
17	86. 87. 88.	89.
18	90. 91. 92.	93. 94.
19	95. 96. 97.	98. 99. 100. 101.
20	102. 103.	104.
21	105.	106.
22	107.	108. 109.
23	110. 111. 112. 113.	114. 115.
24	116. 117. 118.	119. Inde 4.
25	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
26	Inde 5.	Inde 4.
27	120. 121. 122. 123.	124. 125. 126. 127.
28	128. 129.	130. 131.
29	132. 133. 134. 135.	136. 137. 138.
30	139. 140. 141.	142. 143.
	144. 145. 146.	147. 148. 149. 150.

These to be observed for holy dayes, and none other.

That is to say, all Sundayes in the year.
 The dayes of the feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ.
 Of the Epiphanie.
 Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin.
 Of Saint Michael the apostle.
 Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin.
 Of Saint Mark the evangelist.
 Of Saint Philip and Jacob the apostles.
 Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ.
 Of the nativite of Saint John Baptist.
 Of Saint Peter the apostle.
 Of Saint James the apostle.
 Of Saint Bartholome the apostle.

Of Saint Matthew the apostle.
 Of Saint Michael the archangel.
 Of Saint Luke the evangelist.
 Of Saint Simon and Jude the apostles.
 Of All seins.
 Of Saint Andrew the apostle.
 Of Saint Thomas the apostle.
 Of the nativite of our Lord.
 Of Saint Stephen the martyr.
 Of Saint John the evangelist.
 Of the holy Innocent.
 Monday and Tuesday in Easter week.
 Monday and Tuesday in Whitsun week.

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, AND ADMINISTRATION OF THE SACRAMENTS.

¶ The order where Morning and Evening prayer shall be used and said.

¶ The morning and evening prayer shall be used in the accustomed place of the church, chappell, or chancel, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place. And the chancel shall remain as they have done intimes past.

¶ And here is to be noted, that the minister at the time of the communion, and at all other times in his ministrations, shall use such ornaments in the church, as were in use by authority of parliament, in the second year of the reign of king Edward the sixth, according to the act of parliament, in that case made and provided.

¶ An order for Morning prayer daily throughout the year.

¶ At the beginning both of morning prayer, and likewise of evening prayer, the minister shall read with a loud voice some one of these sentences of the scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.

AT what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the bottoms of his heart, I will put away all his wickedness out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

I do know mine own wickedness, and my sin is alway against me.

Turn thy face away from our sins, O Lord, and blot out all our offences.

A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not, O Lord, humble and contrite hearts.

Rent your heart, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sory for your afflictions.

To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for wee have gone away from thee, and have not hearkened to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement, not in thy furie, lest wee should bee consumed and brought to nothing.

Amend your lives, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

I will go to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

If wee say that we have no sin, wee deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

DEarely beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sins & wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father: but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when wee assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which be requisite & necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

¶ A generall confession to bee said of the whole congregation before the minister kneeling.

Almighty and most mercifull Father, wee have erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and wee have done those things which we ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have

mercy upon us miserable offenders: Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: Restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises, declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord: & grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that wee may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy name. Amen.

¶ The absolution or remission of sins to be pronounced by the minister alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins, he pardoneth & absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore, we beseech him to grant us true repentance & his holy Spirit: that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The people shall answer.

Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done

Exek. 18.

21, 12.

Psal. 51. 9.

Pla. 51. 9.

Pl. 51. 17.

Joel. 1. 13.

Dan. 9.

9. 10.

Jer. 10. 14.

Mat. 3. 2.

Luk. 19.

18. 19.

Pl. 143. 2.

1. John

1. 8.

Morning Prayer.

None in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our eyes.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then shall be said or sung the Psalms following.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and shew our selves glad in him with psalms. For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all Gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I (ware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall follow certain psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose: except there be proper psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every psalme throughout the year, & likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedictio, Magnificat, & nunc dimittis, shall be repeated, Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ These shall be read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the old testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the kalender, except there be proper lessons assigned for that day: the minister that readeth the lessons standing and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be presents. And before every lesson, the minister shall say thus, The 1, 2, 3, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, or Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the kalender. And in the end of every chapter, he shall say, Here endeth such a chap: of such a booke.

¶ And to the end the people may the better hear, in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plain tone, after the manner of distinct readings: & likewise the epistle & gospel.

¶ After the first lesson shall follow Te Deum laudamus in English, daily throughout the whole year.

¶ We praise thee, O God; we knowledg thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sion.

Heaven and earth are full of the majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church throughout all the world: doth knowledg thee.

The Father: of an infinite majesty.

Thine honourable, true: and only Son.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man:

thou diddest not abhor the virgin's womb.

When thou haddest overcome the sharpness of death: thou diddest open the Kingdome of heaven to all belevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day with-out sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this canticle, Benedicite omnia opera Domini.

O All ye works of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sun and moon, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye stars of heaven, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showers and dew, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Lord

In Britain
London

Morning prayer.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nightes and dayes, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darknesse, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord : yes, let it praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the waters, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the aire, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blesse the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and soules of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ And after the second lesson shall be used and said Benedicite Dominus Deus Israel in English, as followeth.

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel : for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us : in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets : which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies : and from the hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercie promised to our forefathers : and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us.

That we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies : might serve him without fear.

In holinesse and righteousness before him : all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt be called the prophet of the highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people : for the remission of their sins.

Through the tender mercie of our God : whereby the day-spring from an high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and

in the shadow of death : and to guide our feet in to the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or thus C. Psalmus Jubilate.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the Creed by the Minister and the people standing.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth : and in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Marie, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty : from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well at evening prayer, as at morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

Minister.

Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the minister, clerk, and people, shall say the Lords prayer in English, with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then the minister standing up shall say,

O Lord shew thy mercie upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Priest.

O Lord save the king.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyfull.

Priest.

O Lord save thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Priest.

EVENING PRAYER.

Priest.

O God make clean our hearts within us,

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three collects: The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed as the communion. The second for peace. The third, for grace to live well. And the two last collects shall never alter, but daily be said at morning prayer throughout all the year, as followeth.

¶ The second collect for peace.

O God which art our Father, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom:

defend us thy humble servants in all our doings, from all enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, almighty and everlasting God, which hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER throughout the year.

The priest shall say.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then the psalms in order as they be appointed in the table for psalms, except where be proper psalms appointed for that day. Then a lesson of the old testament, as it is appointed likewise in the kalender except there be proper lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in english, as followeth.

*Magnificat.
Mat. Luk.
2. 46.*

My soul doth magnify the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy, hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this psalm.

*Psalm.
Remin.
Psalm.
113.*

Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyfull unto the Lord all ye lands: sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew yourselves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equitie.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then a lesson of the new testament, and after that Nunc dimittis in english, as followeth.

Lord now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace: according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen thy salvation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this psalm.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God our own God shall give us his blessing.

God

Evening prayer.

God shall bleſſe us and all the ends of the world
ſhall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then ſhall follow the Creed, with other prayers,
as is before appointed at morning prayer, after Be-
nedictus, and with three Collets. Firſt of the
day, the ſecond for peace, the third for aid againſt
all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two laſt
Collets ſhall be daily ſaid at evening prayer, with-
out alteration.

¶ The ſecond Collet at evening prayer.

O God from whom all holy deſires, all good
counſels, and all juſt works do proceed, give
unto thy ſervants that peace which the world can-
not give, that both our hearts may be ſet to obey
thy commandments, and alſo that by thee we being
deſcended from the fear of our enemies, may paſſe
our time in reſt and quietneſſe, through the merits
of Jeſus Chriſt our Saviour. Amen.

¶ The third Collet for aid againſt all perils.

Lighten our darkneſſe, we beſeech thee, O Lord,
and by thy great mercy defend us from all pe-
rils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy
only Son our Saviour Jeſus Chriſt. Amen.

¶ In the feaſts of Chriſtmas, the Epiphanie, S. Ma-
thias, Eaſter, the Aſcenſion, Pentecoſt, S. John
Baptiſt, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Mattheu,
S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and Trinity ſun-
day, ſhall be ſung or ſaid immediately after Be-
nedictus, this conſiſſion of our Chriſtian faith.

Whoſoever will be ſaved: let him ſave himſelf: and
it is neceſſary that he hold the catholique faith.
Which faith except every one do keep whole
and undeſiled: without doubt he ſhall periſh ever-
laſtingly.

And the catholique faith is this: that we wor-
ſhip one God in trinity, and trinity in unity.

Neither confounding the perſons: nor dividing
the ſubſtance.

For there is one perſon of the Father, another of
the Son, and another of the holy Ghoſt.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and
of the holy Ghoſt, is all one: the glory equal, the
majestic coeternall.

Such as the Father is, ſuch is the Son: and ſuch
is the holy Ghoſt.

The Father increaſes, the Son increaſes: and the
holy Ghoſt increaſes.

The Father incomprehenſible, the Son incom-
prehenſible: and the holy Ghoſt incomprehenſible.

The Father eternall, the Son eternall: and the
holy Ghoſt eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one
eternall.

As alſo there are not three incomprehenſibles,
nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one
incomprehenſible.

So likewiſe the Father is almighty, the Son al-
mighty: and the holy Ghoſt almighty.

And yet they are not three almighties: but one
almightie.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the
holy Ghoſt is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewiſe the Father is Lord, the Son Lord:
and the holy Ghoſt Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the chriſtian
veritie: to acknowledge every perſon by himſelf
to be God and Lord,

So are we forbidden by the catholique religion:
to ſay there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created,
nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor
created, but begotten.

The holy Ghoſt is of the Father, and of the Son:
neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but pro-
ceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one
Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghoſt, not three
holy Ghoſts.

And in this Trinity, none is afore or after other,
none is greater or leſſe then another.

But the whole three perſons be coeternall to-
gether: and coequal.

So that in all things as is aforeſaid: the Unitie
in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unitie is to be
worſhipped.

He therefore that will be ſaved: muſt thus think
of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is neceſſary to everlaſting ſalva-
tion: that he alſo believe rightly in the incar-
nation of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt.

For the right faith is, that we beleeve and con-
feſſe: that our Lord Jeſus Chriſt the Son of God,
is God and man.

God of the ſubſtance of the Father, begotten be-
fore the worlds: and man of the ſubſtance of his
mother born in the world.

Perfected God with perfect man: of a reaſonable
ſoul, and humane fleſh ſubſiſting.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead:
and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is
not two, but one Chriſt.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into
fleſh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by conſuſion of ſubſtance:
but by unitie of perſon.

For as the reaſonable ſoul and fleſh is one man:
ſo God and man is one Chriſt.

Who ſuffered for our ſalvation, deſcended into
hell: roſe again the third day from the dead.

He aſcended into heaven, he ſiteth on the right
hand of the Father, God Almighty: from
whence he ſhall come to judge the quick and the
dead.

At whoſe coming all men ſhall riſe again with
their bodies: and ſhall give account for their own
works.

And they that have done good, ſhall go into life
everlaſting: and they that have done evil, into
everlaſting fire.

This is the Catholique faith: which except a
man beleeve faithfully, he cannot be ſaved.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ This ſerveth the order of morning and evening
prayer ſerveth throughout the whole year.

Here followeth the Letany to be uſed

upon ſundays, wedneſdayes and fridayes, and
at other times when it ſhall be
commanded by the Ordinarie.



God the Father of heaven: have mercie
upon us miſerable ſinners.

O God the Father, &c.

O God the Son Redeemer of the
world: have mercie upon us miſe-
rable ſinners.

O God the Holy Spirit, &c.

O God

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God be holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy, from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the devil.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all sedition and privie conspiracy, from all false doctrine and heretic, from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the mystérie of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy nativity and circumcision, by thy baptism, fasting and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our weak, in the houre of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us (O Lord God,) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universally in the right way.

We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant Charles, our most gracious king and governour.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, & love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and everseek thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him victory over all his enemies.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious queen Mary, prince Charles, and the lady Mary, the lady Elizabeth his majesties only daughters, with her princely issue.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priours and Ministers of the Church, with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set forth and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to induce the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unity, peace, and concord.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace to hear meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred, and are deceived.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to bear down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessity, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travail by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee to hear us, &c.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the world.

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ hear us.

O Christ hear us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ

Christ have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation;
But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deale not with us after our finnes.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

¶ Let us pray.

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us, and graciously heare us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devill, or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodnesse they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

O God, we have heard with our eares, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.

Favourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O Sonne of David have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to heare us, O Christ.

Graciously heare us, O Christ, graciously heare us, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our trust in thee.

¶ Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved: and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of princes, which doest from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious soveraigne lord king Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may always encline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him, that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Queene, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall Progeny.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodnesse, we humbly beseech thee to bless our most gracious Queene Mary, Prince Charles, and the rest of the royall Progeny: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, which onely workest great marvels, send down upon our Bishops and Curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, poure upon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of thy Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer for Chrystians.

Almighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy 13:13: Ghost be with us all evermore. Amen.

For rain if the time require.

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdome, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For faire weather.

O Lord God, which for the sinne of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy, didst promise never to destroy it so again: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the time of dearth and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodnesse be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

In the time of warre.

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull unto them that truly repent: save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies.

The Collects.

abate their pride, allwaie their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, so gloriofise thee which art the onely giver of all victory, through the merits of thy onely Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of any common plague or sickness.

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King David, diddest slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, didst save the rest, have pity upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our finnes, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

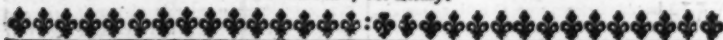
¶ A thanksgiving for rain.

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence doest cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last a joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A thanksgiving for faire weather.

O Lord God, who hath justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and gloriofise thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letyary.



¶ THE COLLECTS:

With the order how to finde the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels in the new Testament by the Chapter and verse, as it is appointed in the book of Common Prayer.

¶ The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.



Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknes, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life, (in the which thy Sonne Jesus Christ came to viut us in great humilitty) that in the last day when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to life immortal through him, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle.

One nothing to any man
verse 9. unto the end.

Rom. 13.

The Gospel.

And when they drew nere
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 21.

¶ The second Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant that we may in such wise beare them, reade, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoeuer things
verse 4. unto verse 14.

Rom. 13.

The

The Collects.

The Gospel.
Then there shall be figures in the
verse 25 unto verse 34.

Luke 21

The third Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee give care to our prayers,
and by thy gracious visitation lighten the
darkeness of our hearts, by our Lord Jesus Christ.
Amen.

The Epistle.
Let a man so esteem of us
verse 1 unto verse 6.

1 Cor. 4

The Gospel.
And when John heard in the
verse 7 unto verse 11.

Matth. 11

The fourth Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.

Lord raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and
come among us, and with great might succour
us, that whereas through our sins and wickedness
we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace
and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our
Lord) may speedily deliver us: to whom with thee
and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world
without end. Amen.

The Epistle.
Rejoyce in the Lord alway
verse 4 unto verse 8.

Phil. 4

The Gospel.
Then this is the record of John
verse 19 unto verse 20.

John 1

On Christmas day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thy only
begotten Son to take our nature upon him,
and this day to be born of a pure virgin, grant
that we, being regenerate, and made thy children
by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by
thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus
Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.
At sundry times and in divers
verse 1 unto verse 13.

Heb. 1

The Gospel.
In the beginning was the
verse 1 unto verse 15.

John 1

On Saint Stephens day.
The Collect.

Grant us, O Lord, to learn to love our ene-
mies, by the example of thy martyr Saint
Stephen, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee
which livest and reignest, &c.

*Then shall follow a Collect of the nativity, which shall
be said continually untill New-years day.*

The Epistle.
But he being full of the holy
verse 55 unto the end.

Acts 7

The Gospel.
Wherefore behold, I send
verse 34 unto the end.

Matth. 23

Saint John Evangelists day.
The Collect.

Mercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy
bright beams of light upon thy Church, that
it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed
Apostle and Evangelist John, may attain to thy
everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

The Epistle.
That which was from the
verse 1 unto the end.

1 John 1

The Gospel.
He said to him, Follow me
verse 19 unto the end.

John 21

Sonday day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, whose praise this day the
young innocents thy witnesses have confessed
and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: i
mortifie and killall vices in us, that in our conver-
sation our life may expresse thy faith, which with
our tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ
our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
Then I looked, and lo, a Lamb
verse 1 unto verse 6.

Revel. 14

The Gospel.
The Angel of the Lord appeared
verse 13 unto verse 19.

Matth. 2

The Sunday after Christmas day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given us thy only
begotten Son to take our nature upon him,
and this day to be born of a pure virgin, grant that
we being regenerate, and made thy children by
adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy
holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus
Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.
Then I say that the heir
verse 1 unto verse 8.

Galat. 4

The Gospel.
The book of the generation
verse 1 unto the end.

Matth. 1

The Circumcision of Christ.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which made thy blessed Son
to be circumcised and obedient to the law for
man, grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit,
that our hearts and all our members being mortifi-
ed from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all
things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy
Sonnes Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Blessed is the man to whom
verse 8 unto verse 15.

Rom. 4

The Gospel.
And it came to passe when the
verse 15 unto verse 22.

Luke 2

*If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany and the
Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect,
Epistle, and Gospel as the circumcision, which was
used upon the day of Circumcision.*

The Epiphany.
The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a star didst ma-
nifest thy onely begotten Son to the Gentiles,
mercifully grant, that we which know thee now
by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy
glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
For this cause I Paul
verse 1 unto verse 13.

Ephes. 3

The Gospel.
When Jesus then was born
verse 1 unto verse 13.

Matth. 2

The first Sunday after the Epiphany.
The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive
the prayers of thy people which call upon
thee, and grant that they may both perceive and
know what things they ought to do, and also have
grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

11 2

The Collects.

The Epistle.
I beseech you therefore brethren
verse 1. unto verse 6.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.
And when he was twelve years
verse 42. unto the end.

Luke 2.

¶ The second Sunday after the Epiphany.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which dost govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life.

The Epistle.
Seeing then that we have gifts
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.
And the third day was there a
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 2.

¶ The third Sunday after the Epiphany.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Be not wise in your selves
verse 16. unto the end.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.
Now when he was come down
verse 1. unto verse 14.

Matth. 8.

¶ The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.
The Collect.

God which knowest us to be set in the mids of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtinesse we cannot alway stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body and soul, that all those things which we suffer for sin, by thy help we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let every soul be subject
verse 1. unto verse 8.

Rom. 13.

The Gospel.
And when he was entered into
verse 23. unto the end.

Matth. 8.

¶ The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.
The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean only upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now therefore as the elect
verse 12. unto verse 18.

Colof. 3.

The Gospel.
The kingdome of heaven is
verse 24. unto verse 31.

Matth. 13.

¶ The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.

¶ Septuagesima Sunday.
The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Know ye not that they which
verse 24. unto the end,

1 Cor. 9.

The Gospel.
For the kingdome of heaven
verse 1. unto verse 17.

Matth. 18.

¶ Sexagesima Sunday.
The Collect.

Lord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
For ye suffer fools gladly
verse 19. unto verse 32.

2 Cor. 11.

The Gospel.
Now when much people were
verse 4. unto verse 16.

Luke 8.

¶ Quinquagesima Sunday.
The Collect.

O Lord, which dost teach us that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and poure into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy only Son Jesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.
Though I speak with the
verse 1. unto the end.

1 Cor. 13.

The Gospel.
Then Jesus took unto him
verse 31. unto the end.

Luke 18.

¶ The first day of Lent.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our finnes, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Turn you unto me with all
verse 12. unto verse 18.

Joel 2.

The Gospel.
Moreover when ye fast, look
verse 16. unto verse 22.

Matth. 6.

¶ The first Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

O Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourty daies and fourty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.
So we therefore as workers
verse 1. unto verse 11.

2 Cor. 6.

The Gospel.
Then was Jesus led of the
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Matth. 4.

¶ The second Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves, keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts, which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
And furthermore we beseech
verse 1. unto verse 9.

1 Thes. 4.

The Gospel.
And Jesus went thence
verse 21. unto verse 29. *Math. 15.*

The third Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

WE beseech thee Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy majesty, to be our offence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Be ye therefore followers of
verse 1. unto verse 15. *Ephes. 5.*

The Gospel.
Then he cast out a devill
verse 14. unto verse 29. *Luke 11.*

The fourth Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

GRANT we beseech thee Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Tell me, ye that will be under
verse 21. unto the end. *Galat. 4.*

The Gospel.
Jesus went his way over the
verse 1. unto verse 15. *John 6.*

The fifth Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

WE beseech thee Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soule, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But Christ being come an high
verse 11. unto verse 16. *Heb. 2.*

The Gospel.
Which of you can rebuke me of
verse 49. unto the end. *John 8.*

The Sunday next before Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast first our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the crosse, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant that we both follow the example of his patience, &c. be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let the same minde be in you
verse 5. unto verse 11. *Phil. 2.*

The Gospel.
And it came to passe, when
verse 1. unto chap. 27. verse 37. *Matth. 26.*

The Sunday next before Easter.
The Collect.

Who is this that commeth
verse 1. unto the end. *Isaiah 63.*

The Gospel.
And two dayes after followed
verse 1. unto the end. *Mark 14.*

The Tuesday before Easter.
The Epistle.

The Lord God hath opened
verse 5. unto the end. *Isa. 50.*

The Gospel.
And anon in the dawning
verse 1. unto the end. *Mark. 15.*

The Wednesday before Easter.

The Epistle.
For where a testament is
verse 16. unto the end. *Heb. 9.*

The Gospel.
Now the feast of unleavened bread
verse 1. unto the end. *Luke 22.*

The Thursday next before Easter.
The Epistle.
Now in this that I declare
verse 17. unto the end. *1. Cor. 11.*

The Gospel.
Then the whole multitude
verse 1. unto the end. *Luke 23.*

The Friday
The Collect.

Almightie God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the crosse, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the church is governed and sanctified, receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministerie, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus, &c.

Mercifull God, who hast made all men, and hastest nothing that thou hast made nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, and heretiques, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
For the law having the
verse 1. unto verse 26. *Heb. 10.*

The Gospel.
When Jesus had spoken these
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19. *John 18.*

The Epistle.
For it is better (if the will of
verse 17. unto the end. *1. Pet. 3.*

The Gospel.
And when the Even was come
verse 57. unto the end. *Matth. 27.*

The Easterday.
The morning prayer, in stead of the psalme, O come let us, &c. these antiphons shall be sung or said.

Christ rising again from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power upon him: for in that he died he died but once to put away sin, but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sin, but living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep: for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men do die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

The Collect.
Almighty God, which through thy only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace
B 3 preventing

The Collects.

preventing us, thou dost put in our mindes good desires, so by thy continuall help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye then be risen with Christ

Colos. 3.

verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the

John 20.

verse 1. unto verse 11.

Monday in Easter week.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c.

As upon Easter day.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his

Acts 10.

verse 34. unto verse 44.

The Gospel.

And behold, two of them went

Luke 24.

verse 13. unto verse 35.

Tuesday in Easter week.

The Collect.

Almighty Father, which hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification: grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may always serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of

Acts 13.

verse 26. unto verse 42.

The Gospel.

Jesus himselfe stood in the

Luke 24.

verse 35. unto verse 49.

Wednesday in Easter week.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c.

As upon Easter day.

The Epistle.

For all that is born of God

1. John 5.

verse 4. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night

John 20.

verse 19. unto verse 24.

Thursday in Easter week.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an example of godly life, give us the grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.

The Epistle.

For this is thank worthy

1. Pet. 3.

verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

I am the good shepherd

John 10.

verse 11. unto verse 17.

Friday in Easter week.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which shewest to all men that be in error, the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return unto the way of righteousness, grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Dearlie beloved, I beseech you

1. Pet. 3.

verse 11. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

A little while and ye shall see

John 16.

verse 19. unto verse 23.

Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which dost make the mindes of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, whereas true joyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Every good giving and every

James 1.

verse 17. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.

But now I go my way

John 16.

verse 5. unto verse 16.

Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things do come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

And be ye doers of the word

John 16.

verse 22. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you

John 16.

verse 23. unto the end.

Monday.

The Collect.

Grant we beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we do beleve thy only begotten Son our Lord to have ascended into the heavens, so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell.

The Epistle.

I have made the former

Acts 1.

verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Finally he appeared unto

Mark 16.

verse 14. unto the end.

Tuesday.

The Collect.

O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph into thy kingdome of heaven: we beseech thee leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Now the end of all things is at

1. Pet. 4.

verse 7. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

But when the Comforter shall

John 15.

verse 26. end chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

Wednesday.

The Collect.

God, which as upon this day hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost

Acts 3.

verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Collects.

The Gospel.
If ye love me, keep my
verse 15. unto the end.

John 14.

Monday in Whitsun week.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth
verse 34. unto the end.

Acts 10.

The Gospel.

For God so loved the world
verse 16. unto verse 22.

John 3.

Tuesday in Whitsun week.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*

The Epistle.

Now when the Apostles which
verse 14. unto verse 18.

Acts 8.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you
verse 1. unto verse 11.

John 19.

Trinity Sunday.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the divine Majesty to worship the Unity: we beseech thee that through the steadfastness of this faith, we may evermore be defended from all adversitie, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold
verse 1. unto the end.

Rev. 4.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the
verse 1. unto verse 16.

Joh. 3.

The first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakness of our mortall nature can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloved, let us love one
verse 7. unto the end.

1 John. 4.

The Gospel.

There was a certain rich man
verse 19. unto the end.

Luk. 16.

The ii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, make us to have a perpetuall fear and love of thy holy name, for thou never failest to help and govern them, whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast love: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marvell not my brethren, though
verse 13. unto the end.

1 Joh. 3.

The Gospel.

A certain man made a great
verse 16. unto verse 25.

Luke 14.

The iii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us, and unto whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, grant that by thy mighty aide we may be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selves every
verse 5. unto verse 12.

1 Pet. 5.

The Gospel.

Then resorted unto him all the
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Luk. 19.

The iii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, increase and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that we finally lose not the things eternall: grant this heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions
verse 18. unto verse 24.

Rom. 3.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull, as
verse 36. unto verse 43.

Luk. 4.

The v. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy congregation may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde
verse 8. end in verse 15. at. And be ready

1 Pet. 3.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Luk. 5.

The vi. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that love thee, such good things as passe all manner understanding: poure into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not, that all we which
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Rom. 6.

The Gospel.

For I say unto you, except your
verse 30. unto verse 37.

Mat. 5.

The vii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the author and giver of all good things, graff in our hearts the love of thy name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man
verse 19. unto the end.

Rom. 4.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Mark 8.

The viii. Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtfull things, and give those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are deboun
verse 12. unto verse 18.

Rom. 8.

The Collects.

The Gospel.
Beware of false prophets
verse 15. unto verse 22.

Matth. 7.

The Gospel.
Blessed are the eyes which see
verse 23. unto verse 38.

Luke 10.

§ The ix. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

GRast us Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think & do alwaies such things as be rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Moreover brethren, I would
verse 1. unto verse 14.

1. Cor. 10.

The Gospel.
And he said also unto his
verse 1. unto verse 10.

Luke 16.

§ The x. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Let thy mercifull eares, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servant, and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now concerning spirituall gifts
verse 1. unto verse 12.

1. Cor. 12.

The Gospel.
And when he was come near
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high priests.

Luke 19.

§ The xi. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

God which declareth thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercie and pittie, give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Moreover brethren, I declare
verse 1. unto verse 12.

1. Cor. 15.

The Gospel.
He spake this parable unto
verse 9. unto verse 15.

Luke 18.

§ The xii. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almightie and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to hear then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire or deserve: poure down upon us the abundance of thy mercie, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And such trust have we through
verse 4. unto verse 10.

2. Cor. 3.

The Gospel.
And he departed again
verse 31. unto the end.

Mark 7.

§ The xiii. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do unto thee true and laudable service: grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we fall not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now to Abraham and his seed
verse 16. unto verse 23.

Gala. 3.

§ The xiiii. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Then I say, walk in the spirit
verse 16. unto verse 25.

Gal. 5.

The Gospel.
And so it was when he went
verse 11. unto verse 20.

Luke 17.

§ The xv. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Keepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church with thy perpetuall mercie: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, & lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Ye see how large a letter
verse 11. unto the end.

Gal. 6.

The Gospel.
No man can serve two masters
verse 24. unto the end.

Matt. 6.

§ The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Wherefore I desire that ye
verse 13. unto the end.

Ephes. 3.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe the day after
verse 11. unto verse 18.

Luk. 7.

§ The xvii. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I therefore being prisoner.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

Eph. 4.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe that when
verse 1. end in verse 12.

Luk. 14.

§ The xviii. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the devill, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee, the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I thank my God alwayes
verse 4. unto verse 9.

1. Cor. 10.

The Gospel.
But when the Pharisees had
verse 34. unto the end.

Matt. 23.

§ The xix. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
This I say therefore and testify
verse 17. unto the end. Ephes. 4.

The Gospel.
Then he entred into a ship
verse 1. unto verse 9. Matth. 9.

¶ *The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
Almighty and mercifull God, of thy bountifull
goodnesse keep us from all things that may
hurt us, that we being ready both in body and soul,
may with free hearts accomplish those things that
thou wouldst have done, through Jesus Christ our
Lord.

The Epistle.
Take heed therefore that ye
verse 15. unto verse 22. Ephes. 5.

The Gospel.
The kingdome of heaven is
verse 2. unto verse 15. Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
Grant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy
faithfull people pardon and peace, that they
may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee
with a quiet minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Finally my brethren be strong
verse 10. unto verse 21. Ephes. 5.

The Gospel.
And there was a certain ruler
verse 46. unto the end. John 4.

¶ *The xxii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
Lord we beseech thee to keep thy household the
Church in continuall godlinesse, that through
thy protection it may be free from all adversities,
and devoutly given to serve thee in good works,
to the glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.
I thank my God having
verse 3. unto verse 12. Phil. 1.

The Gospel.
Then came Peter to him
verse 21. unto the end. Matth. 18.

¶ *The xxiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
God our refuge and strength, which art the au-
thour of all godlinesse, be ready to heare the
devour prayers of thy Church, & grant that those
things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain
effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Brethren, be followers together
verse 17. unto the end. Phil. 3.

The Gospel.
Then went the Pharisees and
verse 15. unto verse 23. Matth. 22.

¶ *The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
Lord we beseech thee, assill thy people from
their offences, that through thy bountifull
goodnesse we may be delivered from the bonds of
all those sins, which by our frailty we have com-
mitted. Grant this, &c.

The Epistle.
We give thanks to God
verse 3. unto verse 12. Colos. 1.

The Gospel.
While he thus spake
verse 18. unto verse 27. Matth. 9.

¶ *The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.*

The Collect.
Stirre up we beseech thee, O Lord, the wits of
thy faithfull people, that they plenteously
bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of
thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.
Behold, the dayes come
and vers. 5. unto vers. 9. Jer. 23.

The Gospel.
When Jesus lift up his eyes
vers. 5. unto vers. 15. Joh. 6.

¶ *If there be any more Sundays before Advent
Sunday: to supply the same shall be taken the collect,
the epistle, and gospel, of some of those Sundays which
were omitted between the Epiphany and Septua-
gesima.*

¶ *Saint Andrews day.*

The Collect.
Almighty God, which didst give such grace
to thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readi-
ly obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and
followed him without delay: grant unto us all, that
we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith
give over our selves obediently to fulfill thy holy
commandments, through the same Jesus Christ
our Lord.

The Epistle.
For if thou shalt confesse
vers. 9. unto the end. Rom. 10.

The Gospel.
And Jesus walking by the
vers. 18. unto vers. 23. Matth. 4.

¶ *Saint Thomas the Apostle.*

The Collect.
Almighty and everliving God, which for the
more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer
thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy
Sons resurrection: grant us to perfectly, & without
all doubt to beleieve in thy Son Jesus Christ, that
our faith in thy sight never be reproved. Heare us,
O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom
with, &c.

The Epistle.
Now therefore ye are no
vers. 19. unto the end. Ephes. 2.

The Gospel.
But Thomas one of the
vers. 24. unto the end. Joh. 20.

¶ *Conversion of S. Paul.*

The Collect.
God which hast taught all the world through
the preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul:
grant we beseech thee, that wee which have his
wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may fol-
low and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught,
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And Saul yet breathing out
vers. 1. unto vers. 23. Act. 9.

The Gospel.
Then answered Peter, and
vers. 27. unto the end. Matth. 19.

¶ *The Purification of S. Mary the virgin.*

The Collect.
Almighty and everlasting God, we humbly be-
seech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten
Some was this day presented in the temple in
substance of our flesh: so pure that we may be
presented unto thee with pure and cleare minds,
by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
The same that is appointed for the Sunday before.
The

The Collects.

The Gospel.
And when the dayes of her
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the

Luke 2.

S. Mathias day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which in the place of the traitour Judas, did chioſe thy faithfull ſervant Mathias to be of the number of the twelve apoſtles; grant that thy church, being alway preserved from falſe apoſtles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true paſtours, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
And in thoſe dayes Peter.
verse 15. unto the end.

Acts 1.

The Gospel.
At that time Jeſus answered
verse 25. unto the end.

Marth. 11.

Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.
The Collect.

WE beſeech thee Lord, powre thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Chriſt thy ſons incarnation by the meſſage of an angel: ſo by his croſſe and paſſion we may be brought unto the glory of his reſurrection, through the ſame Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
And the Lord ſpake again unto
verse 10. unto verse 16.

Ma. 7.

The Gospel.
And in the ſixth moneth
verse 26. unto verse 30.

Luke 1.

S. Marks day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which haſt intruſted thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy evangelist S. Mark: give us grace that we be not like children, carried away with every blaſt of vain doctrine, but firmly to be eſtabliſhed in the truth of thy holy goſpel, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
But unto every one of us is
verse 7. unto verse 13.

Ephes. 4.

The Gospel.
I am the true vine, and my
verse 1. unto verse 12.

John 15.

S. Philip and James day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlaſting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jeſus Chriſt to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou haſt taught S. Philip, and other the Apoſtles, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
James a ſervant of God
verse 1. unto verse 13.

James 1.

The Gospel.
And he ſaid to his diſciples
verse 1. unto verse 15.

John 14.

S. Barnabas apoſtle.
The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which haſt endued thy holy apoſtle Barnabas with ſingular gifts of the holy Ghoſt: let us not be deſtitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to uſe them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jeſus Chriſt, &c.

The Epistle.
Then tidings of thoſe things
verse 22. unto the end.

Acts 11.

The Gospel.
This is my commandment
verse 12. unto verse 17.

John 15.

S. Saint John Baptiſt.
The Collect.

Almighty God, by whoſe providence thy ſervant John Baptiſt was wonderfully born, and ſent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance: make us ſo to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example conſtantly ſpeak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently ſuffer for the truths ſake, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Iſa. 40.

The Gospel.
Now Elizabeths time was
verse 57. unto the end.

Luke 1.

S. Peters day.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jeſus Chriſt haſt given to thy apoſtle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earneſtly to feed thy flock: make, we beſeech thee, all biſhops and paſtours diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the ſame, that they may receive the crown of everlaſting glory, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now about that time Herod
verse 1. unto verse 12.

Acts 12.

The Gospel.
Now when Jeſus came
verse 13. unto verse 20.

Marth. 14.

S. James the apoſtle.
The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy apoſtle Saint James, leaving his Father, and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jeſus Chriſt, and followed him; ſo we forſaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
In thoſe dayes alſo came
verse 27. end chap. 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the

Acts 12.

The Gospel.
Then came to him the
verse 20. unto verse 29.

Matth. 20.

S. Bartholomew the apoſtle.
The Collect.

O Almighty and everlaſting God, which haſt given grace to thine apoſtle Bartholomew, truly to believe and to preach thy word, grant we beſeech thee, unto thy church, both to love that he beleaved, and to preach that he taught, through Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hands of the
verse 12. unto verse 17.

Acts 5.

The Gospel.
And there aroſe alſo a ſtrife
verse 14. unto verse 31.

Luk. 22.

S. Matthew the apoſtle.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy bleſſed Son diſdeſt call Matthew from the receipt of cuſtome to be an apoſtle and evangelist, grant us grace to forſake all covetous deſires and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy ſaid Sonne Jeſus Chriſt, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore ſeeing that we
verse 1. unto verse 7.

3 Cor. 4.

The

The collect.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth
verse 9. unto verse 14.
¶ S. Michael and all angels.
The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all angels and men in a wonderful order, mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a battell in
verse 7. unto verse 13.
The Gospel.

The same time the disciples
verse 1. unto verse 11.
¶ S. Luke the evangelist.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be a physician of the soul, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things
verse 5. unto verse 16.
The Gospel.

After these things the Lord
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Go not from house
verse 10.
verse 1. end in verse 13.

The end of the Collects.

¶ S. Simon and Jude apostles.
The Collect.
Almightie God, which hast builded thy congregation upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone; grant us so to be joyed together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple, acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Jude, a servant of Jesus Christ
verse 1. unto verse 9.
The Gospel.

These things command
verse 17. unto the end.
¶ All saints day.
The Collect.

Almighy God which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
And I saw another angel come
verse 2. unto verse 13.
The Gospel.

And when he saw the
verse 1. unto verse 13.

¶ The order for the Administration of the LORDS SUPPER, or HOLY COMMUNION.

So many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signifie their names to the curate over night, or else in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, or advertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or as the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness and malice; the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancel, where morning prayer and evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this collect following.

¶ THE COMMUNION.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts, by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest rebearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

Minister.
God spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God: thou shalt have none other gods but me,

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, and encline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.
Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them, for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.

The Communion.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guileless that taketh his name in vain.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath-day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the lord thy God giveth thee.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murder.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steal.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord have mercie upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the collect of the day, with one of these two collects following for the king, the Priest standing up, and saying,

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty God, whose kingdome is everlasting, and power infinite, have mercie upon the whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant *Charles* thy king and governor, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory, and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God world without end. Amen.

Almighty and everliving God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dis-

pose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant, our king and governour, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness: grant this O mercifull Father for thy dear Sonnes sake Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the collect, the priest shall read the epistle beginning thus,

The epistle written in the chapter of *¶ And the epistle ended, he shall say the gospel, beginning thus,*

The gospel written in the chapter of *¶ And the epistle and gospel being ended, shall be said the Creed.*

I beleeve in one God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ the onely begotten Sonne of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdome shall have no end. And I beleeve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I beleeve one Catholike and Apostolike church. I acknowledge one baptism for the remission of finnes. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

After the creed, if there be no sermon, shall follow one of the homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authority.

After such sermons, homilies, or exhortation, the curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy dayes or fasting dayes the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or more of these sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

a Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven. 5-10

b Lay not up for yourselves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal. 19-21

c Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them, for this is the law and the prophets. 7-12

d Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heaven: but he that doth the will of my father which is in heaven. d M 7-21

e Zachae stood forth and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poore, and if I have done any wrong unto any man, I restore foure-fold. e 19-8

f Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? f 9-7

¶ If

The Communion.

^a If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

^b Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which wait of the altar, are partakers with the altar? even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the gospel, should live of the gospel.

^c He that soweth little, shall reap little, and he that soweth plentifully, shall reap plentifully. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerful giver.

^d Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked. For whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

^e While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them which are of the household of faith.

^f Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

^g Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

^h God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works, and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye have shewed for his names sake, which have ministered unto theaines, and yet do minister.

ⁱ To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

^k Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

^l Give almes of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

^m Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, give plentifully: if thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly, to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity.

ⁿ He that hath pity upon the poore, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

^o Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

¶ Then shall the Churchwarden, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mens box, and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Priest shall say,

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth.

Almighty and everliving God, which by thy holy Apostles hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our almes, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and go-

vernours, and specially thy servant *Charles*, our King, that under him we may be piously and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole counsel, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and especially to this Congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may heare and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity: grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certain times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent in coming to the holy Communion.

WE be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords supper, unto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kinde of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be ye not ashamed to say, You will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your self, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shal avail before God. They that refused to feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would trie their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to feed up his soule by death upon the crosse for your health: even so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort,

The Communion.

and beseech you, that unto this unkindness you will not abide any more: which thing ye shall do if ye stand by as gazers, and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindness unto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulness to say any when ye be called but the fault is much greater when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat; take and drinke ye all of this, do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising and mocking of the testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves from whom ye depart; ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better minde: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy communion.

¶ And sometimes shall this be said also, at the discretion of the curate.

Dearely beloved, so far as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ not only to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy sacraments of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy scripture, and so come and be received, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandments, and whereinsoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended either by will, word, or deed, there bewail your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not only against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, &c. likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid, cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsel, than let him come to me, or

some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsel, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the Priest say this exhortation.

Dearely beloved in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy communion of the body & blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drinke of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy sacrament: (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, & drinke his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drinke our own damnation, not considering the Lords body: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with diverse diseases, and sundry kindes of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of Gods name, a hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table; lest after the taking of that holy sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly of your sinnes past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things, ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself even to the death upon the crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darkness and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.

You that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sinnes, and be in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw near, and take this holy sacrament to your comfort,

The Communion.

comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himselfe, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowledge and bewaile our manifold sins and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, & be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Jesus Christs sake; forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest or the Bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus,

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your finnes, confirm and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest also say,

Heare what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him,

‘Come unto me all ye that travell, and be heavie laden, and I will refresh you. b So God loved the world, that he gave his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleve in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Heare also what S. Paul saith.

‘This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Heare also what S. John saith.

‘If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our finnes.

¶ After which the Priest shall pray, saying,
Lift up your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest.

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meet and right so to do.

Priest.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,

Therefore with Angels, and Archangels, &c.

¶ Proper prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day and from dayes after.

BEcause thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Sonne to be borne as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, wast made very man, of the substance of the virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of faine, to make us clean from all finne: therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very paschall Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life: therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon the Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

Through Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde in the likeness of fiery tongues lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse with fervent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations; whereby we are brought out of darknesse and error, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity only.

IT is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord Almighty, and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we beleve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleve of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ After which preface shall follow immediately,

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts. Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this prayer following.

WE do not presume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare Sonne Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made cleane by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then

The Communion.

¶ Then the Priest standing up shall say as followeth.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thy only Sonne Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, untill his coming againe: Heare us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed Body & Blood: who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my Body, which is given for you: do this in remembrance of me. Likewise, after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my Blood of the new testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins: do this as oft as ye shall drink it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himselfe, and next deliver it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may be the Christs Ministers, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soule into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,
The Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ which was shed for thee, preserve thy body & soule into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christs Blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and through faith in his Blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtain remission of our finnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our soules and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold finnes, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all

honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this.

Almighty & everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for, that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious Body and Blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodnes toward us, & that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heires through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung,

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord the only begotten Son Jesus Christ, O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receive our prayers: Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us: for thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest or the Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts & mindes in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you always. Amen.

¶ Collects to be said after the offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of morning and evening prayer, Communion, or Letyng, by the discretion of the Minister.

Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the works of thy Commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soule, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruits of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Publique Baptisme.

PREVENT us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking, we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not,

and for our blindness we cannot see, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that ask in thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee mercifully to encline thine eares to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, & grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the reliefe of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glorie, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

- ¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, untill the end of the homily, concluding with the generall prayer, (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or moe of these Collects before rehearsed, on occasion shall be used.
- ¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good number in communion with the Priest, according to his discretion.
- ¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the parish, of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except foure or three at the least communicate with the Priest.
- ¶ And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, where be many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Ministry every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.
- ¶ And to take away the superstition which any person hath, or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is usually to be eaten at the table with other meat, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remain, the Curate shall have it to his own use.
- ¶ The bread and wine for the Communion, shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, as the charges of the parish, and the parish shall be discharged of such summes of money or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same by order of their houses every Sunday.
- ¶ And note, that every parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their deputy or deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due them, and at that time to be payed.



THE MINISTRATION OF Baptisme to be used in the Church.

IT appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministered, but at two times in the yeere: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custom now being grown out of use, (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as neere as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptisme should not be ministered but upon Sundayes and other holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the Congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the baptisme of infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that baptisme be ministered in the English tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessity so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer, to the Curate. And then the godfathers, godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the font, either immediately after the last lesson at morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson at evening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Priest shall ask whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Priest say thus,

Then shall the Priest say,
Let us pray.

DEARLY beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

Almighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noe and his family in the Ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people, thorow the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptism, and by the baptism of thy welbelovéd Son Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mystical washing away of sinne: We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them and wash them with the holy Ghost,

Publicke Baptisme.

Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the Ark of Christs Church, and being steadfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty and immortall God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleve, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their finnes by spirituall regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Sonne, saying, Ask, and you shall have; seek, and you shall finde; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that ask: let us that seek, finde: open the gate unto us that knock, that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly walsing, and may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

¶ Hear the words of the Gospel written by S. Mark in the tenth chapter.

Mark
10.13.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, whosoever doth not receive the kingdome of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his armes, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this briefe exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him: how he blamed those that would have kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. You perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them. For he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleve, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say.

A Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall speak unto the Godfathers, Mothers and godmothers on this wise.

Welbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hand upon them, to blesse them, to release them of their finnes, to give them the kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for, which promise he for his part will most surely keep and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devill and all his works, and constantly beleve Gods holy word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the devill and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And doest thou beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy catholique Church, the communion of Saints, the remission of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleve.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

O Mercifull Sonne, Jesus Christ, that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and so triumph against the devill, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things world without end. Amen.

A Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne, Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of

Private Baptisme.

of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost : regard we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fullness of thy grace; and ever remain in the number of thy faithfull and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall take the childe in his hands, and take the name, and naming the childe, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And if the childe be weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the foresaid words.

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall make a crosse upon the childes forehead, saying,

WE receive this childe into the congregation of Christs flock, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall he said.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.



OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE BAPTIZED in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister of the parish, or any other lawfull Minister that can be procured.

The Pastors and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they defer not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holiday next after the childe be born, unless upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to do, then baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words.

NI baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt but that the childe so baptized is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the childe which is after this sort baptized, do afterwards live, it is expedient that

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

We yield thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation : and humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection : so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may be inheritour of thine everlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ At the last end the Priest calling the godfathers and godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

Forasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him : you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solenne vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to hear sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the English tongue; and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleve to his souls health, and that these children may be veritously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwaies that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Priest or Minister of the same parish did himself baptize that childe, the congregation may be certified of the true forme of baptism by him privately before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the parish, where the childe was born or christened, shall examine and see

Private Baptisme.

Whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case if those that bring any childe to the church do answer that the same childe is already baptized; then shall the Minister examine him further, saying,

By whom was the childe baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized?

And because some things essentiall to this sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the childe baptized?

With what words was the childe baptized?

Whether thinke you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

And if the minister shall finde by the answers of such asking the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not he christen the childe again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus,

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, & according unto due order concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptisme, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

Mark.
10. 13.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them: But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly belevee, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, toward this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our faith, let us recite the articles contained in our Creed.

Here the Minister with the godfathers and godmothers shall say,

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the godfathers and godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this childe professe this faith to belevee in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Marie, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name belevee in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I steadfastly belevee.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast touchest to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Sonne, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the godfathers and godmothers.

Forasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to belevee in God and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty, to see that this infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords prayer, & the ten commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a christian man ought to know and belevee to his soules health: and that this childe may be virtuously brought up, to lead a godly and a christian life, remembering alway that Baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

And so forth as in publike Baptisme.

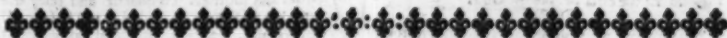
And if they which bring the infants to the Church, do make such uncertain answers to the Priest's questions,

Confirmation.

missions, as that it cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essential parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in form above written, concerning publicke baptisme, seeing that as the dip-

ping of the child in the font, he shall use this form of words.

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.



¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith, according to the Catechisme following.

TO the end that confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as be shall appoint) shall by his discretion approve them in. And this order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their godfathers and godmothers promised for them in baptisme, they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent, openly before the church, ratifie and confirm the same: and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have affected unto,

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministered to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sinne and the assaults of the world and the devil: it is most neede to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained that confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly professe their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their confirmation, he shall know for truth that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.



С А Т Е Ч И С М Е :

That is to say,

An instruction to be learned of every childe, before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.



Question.
What is your name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.
Who gave you this name ?

Answer.

My godfathers and godmothers in my baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Question.

What did your godfathers and godmothers then
for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name; First, that I should forsake the devill and all his works, the pompe, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleve all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

உறுப்பினர்.

Doſt thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do as they have promiſed for thee ?

Answer.

Yes verily : and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.

Rehearse the articles of thy beliefs.

Answer.

I beleve in God the Father Almighty, maker of
heaven and earth : and in Iesus Chrik his only
Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy
Ghoſt, born of the virgin Mary, ſuffered under
Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he
deſcended into hell, the third day he roſe again
from the dead, he aſcended into heaven, and ſitteth
at the right hand of God the Father Almighty :
from thence he ſhall come to judge the quick and
the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghoſt, the holy
catholike church, the communion of ſaints, the
forgiveneſſe of ſins, the reſurrection of the body, and
the life everlaſting. Amen.

Questões

What dost thou chiefly learn in these articles of thy belief?

Answer:



Answer.
First, I learn to beleeve in God the Father, who hath made me, and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.
You said that your godfathers and godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments. Tell me how many there be.

Answer.
Ten.

Question.
Which be they?

Answer.
The same which God spake in the xx. chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1. Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

2. Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likenes of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands, in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

3. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vain.

4. Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

5. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6. Thou shalt do no murder.

7. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8. Thou shalt not steale.

9. Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question.
What doest thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.
I learn two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.
What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.
My duty towards God, is to beleeve in him, to feare him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.
What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.
My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my selfe, and to do to all men as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the king and his ministers. To submit my selfe to all my governours, teachers, spirituall pastours, and masters. To order my selfe lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word nor deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evill speaking, lying, and flandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobriety, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.
My good childe, know this that thou art notable to do these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the commandments of God, and to serve him without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.
Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Question.
What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.
I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies. And that he will be mercifull unto us, and forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keepe us from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say Amen, So be it.

Question.
How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

Answer.
Two only as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptisme, & the supper of the Lord.

Question.
What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

Answer.
I mean an outward and visible signe of an inward and spirituall grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.
How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

Answer.
Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

Question.
What is the outward visible signe, or form in Baptisme?

Answer.

Confirmation

Answer.
Water : wherein the person baptized is dipped or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.
What is the inward and spiritual grace ?

Answer.
A death unto sinne, and a new birth unto righteousness : For being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.
What is required of persons to be baptized ?

Answer.
Repentance, whereby they forsake sin : and faith, whereby they stedfastly beleeve the promises of God made to them in that Sacrament.

Question.
Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot perform them ?

Answer.
Yes : they do perform them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names : which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.
Why was the Sacrament of the Lords supper ordained ?

Answer.
For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.
What is the outward part or signe of the Lords supper ?

Answer.
Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.
What is the inward part, or thing signified ?

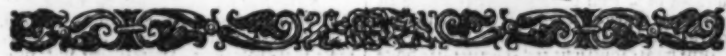
Answer.
The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lords supper ?

Question.
What are the benefits, whereof we are partakers thereby ?

Answer.
The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.
What is required of them which come to the Lords supper ?

Answer.
To examine themselves, whether they repeat them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life : have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.
¶ So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in, then shall they be brought to the bishop (by one that shall be his godfather or godmother, that every child may have a witness of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them in this wise.



CONFIRMATION, OR LAYING on of hands.

Minister.
Our help is in the name of the Lord.

Answer.
Which hath made heaven and earth.

Minister.
Blessed be name of the Lord.

Answer.
Henceforth world without end.

Minister.
Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.
Almighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins : strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall lay his hand upon every child severally, saying,

Defend, O Lord, this child with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, & daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thy everlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the bishop say.

Let us pray.
Almightie and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy majestie, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certify them (by this signe) of thy favour and gracious goodnesse toward them : let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them : let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, livesth and reigneth our God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the bishop shall bless the children, saying thus,

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

The curate of every parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon sundayes and holy dayes, half an houre before evensong, openly in the church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish as unto himselfe the time will serve, and as he shall thinke convenient, in some part of this catechisme.

And all fathers, mothers, masters, or dames, shall cause their children, servants, and apprentices which have

Of Matrimonie.

have not learned their catechisme) to come to the church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear and be ordered by the curate, until such time as they have learned all this is here appointed for them to learn. And whensoever the bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their confirmation, then shall the curate of every parish either bring or send

in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

And there shall none be admitted to the holy communion, until such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.

THE FORM OF SOLEMNIZATION of Matrimonie.

If the banns must be asked three severall sundryes, or holy dayes, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the banns must be asked in both parishes; and the curate of the one parish shall not solemnize matrimony betwixt them, without a certificate of the banns being thrice asked from the curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the priest shall say thus,

Dearly beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the light of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joynt together this man and this woman in holy matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the mysticall union that is betwixt Christ and his church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly or wantonly, to satisfy mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continencie, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly for the mutuall society, help and comfort, that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joynted. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joynted together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

If And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say,

I require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgment, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment, why ye may not lawfully joynted together in matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise than Gods word doth allow, are not joynted together by God, neither is their matrimonie lawfull.

If At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in matrimony, by Gods law, or the laws of this realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sheweth with him in the pariter, or else put in a caveat to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation:

then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alleged, then shall the curate say unto the man,

N wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

If The man shall answer,

I will.

If Then shall the priest say unto the woman,

N wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him; so long as you both shall live?

If The woman shall answer.

I will.

If Then the Minister shall say,

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

If And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their troth to other, the man first saying.

I. N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

If Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand, shall say,

I. N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

If Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed duty to the priest and clerk. And the priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man, so put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the priest, shall say.

With

OF MATRIMONY.

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say,

¶ Let us pray.

O Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy name, that as Isahac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest joyn their right hands together, and say,

Those whom God hath joyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the Minister speak unto the people,

Forasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the minister shall add this blessing:

God the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserve and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then the minister or clerks going to the Lords table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

Beati omnes. Psalm 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the Olive branches: round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

Yea that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning is now, &c.

¶ Or els this psalme.

God be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou

shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ The psalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords table, the priest standing at the table, and turning his face toward them shall say,

Lord have mercy upon us.

Answer.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Minister.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a tower of strength.

Answer.

From the face of thy enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isahac, God of Jacob, blesse these thy servants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and blesse them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy wil, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted, where the women is past child-bearing.

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honestly, that they may see their childrens children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning, and knitting them together, didst teach, that it should never be lawfull to put asunder those whom thou by matrimony

The visitation of the sick.

inimic hath made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of matrimonie to such an excellent mysterie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and unitie betwix Christ and his church: look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy word, as Christ did love his spouse the church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh; and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her husband, as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobrietie and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, blesse them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Almighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage, poure upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you; that ye may please him both in body and soule, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall begin the communion. And after the gospel shall be said a sermon, wherein ordinarily (if oft as there is any marriage) the office of man and wife shall be declared, according to holy scripture: Or if there be no sermon, the minister shall reade this that followeth.

All ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of matrimony upon you, heare what holy scripture doth say as touching the dutie of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

S. Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men, Ye husbands, love your wives, even as Christ loved the church, & hath given himselfe for it to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountain of water, through the word, that he might make it unto himselfe a glorious congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to love their own wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth himselfe: For never did any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth & cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and

they two shall be one flesh. This mysterie is great; but I speak of Christ, and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you to love his own wife, even as himselfe.

Likewise the same S. Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Ye men, love your wives, & be not bitter unto them.

Heare also what S. Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith unto all men that are married: Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the dutie of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives, heare and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy scripture.

S. Paul (in the forenamed epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus; Ye women, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Therefore as the church or congregation is subiect unto Christ; so likewise let the wives also be in subjection to their own husbands in all things. And againe he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And in his Epistle to the Colossians, S. Paul giveth you this short lesson, Ye wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

S. Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wives be subiect to their own husbands, so that if any obey not the word, they may be wonne without the word by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear: Whose apparell let it not be outward, with broidred hair, and trimming about with gold, either imputting on of gorgeous apparell; but let the hid man, which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner (in the old time) did the holy women, which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any fear.

¶ The new married persons the same day of their marriage must receive the holy communion.

*Ephes.
25. 26.*



The order for the visitation of the sick.

¶ The Priest coming into the sick persons house, shall say.

Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down.

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Lord have mercy upon us.
Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven. &c.
And leade us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have no advantage of him.

Answer.

The visitation of the sick.

Answer.
Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.
Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.
From the face of his enemies.

Minister.
O Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.
O Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant: Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemies, & keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant which is grieved with sickness: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sick person after this forme, or other like.

Dearely beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: wherefore, whatsoever your sicknesse is, know you certainly, that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity, or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your finnes, and bear your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the curate may end his exhortation in this place.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loveth he chastiseth; yea, as S. Paul saith, he scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What son is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore, feeling that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes do chastise us after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holiness. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving, bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whatsoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodness to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, than

to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain, he entered not into his glory before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall joy, is to suffer here with Christ, and our doore to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your baptism. And so far as after this life, there is a count to be given unto the righteous judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your self, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do believe as a Christian man should, or no.

Here the Minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus:

Doest thou beleve in God the Father Almighty?

(And so forth, as it is in baptism.)

¶ Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended other, to ask them forgiveness, and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed his good, let him then make his Will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporal goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearsed may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The Minister may not forget, nor omit to move the sick person (and that most earnestly) to liberality toward the poore.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the priest shall absolve him after this sort.

Our Lord Jesus Christ, who hast left power to his church, to absolve all sinners which truly repent and beleve in him, of his great mercy forgive these thine offences: and by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy finnes, in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And then the priest shall say this Collect following.

¶ Let us pray.

O Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies dost so put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who moit earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnall will and frailnesse, preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the church, consider his conversion, accept his tears, assuage his pains, as shall be seem to thee most expedient for him. And

The Communion of the sick.

And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sinnes, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalm.

In 12, De-
mine, spe-
ravi.
Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine eare unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold ; whereunto I may alway resort : thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God art the thing that I long for : thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born : thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many : but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsell together, saying, God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go not farre from me, O God : my God haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord

God : and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed : untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high : and great things are they that thou hast done : O God, who is like unto thee ?

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me ! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me : yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour : and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick : unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing unto thee : and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long : for they are confounded, and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c. As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

* Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, save us, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth do bowe and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other name under heaven, given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but onely the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.



¶ The Communion of the sick.

FOR as much as all mortall men are subject to many sudden perils, distastes, and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life : therefore to the intent they may be always in readines to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the curate shall diligently from time to time, but especially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the church) of the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ : which if they do, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the church, and yes is desirous to receive the communion in his house, then he must give knowledge overnight, or else early in the morning, to the curate, signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him : and having convenient place in the sick mans house, where the curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the communion with the sick person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy communion.

The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, maker of mankinde, which dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastisest every one whom thou dost receive : we beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant, visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health, (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

MY sonne, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth : yea, and he scourgeth every sonne whom he receiveth. Heb. 12.

The Gospel.

Verely, verely, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life. Joh. 5. 24.

¶ At

At the buriall of the dead.

¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood, then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and steadfastly believe that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and

blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall out off the form of the visitation as the Psalm (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sickness, or diseases, when none of the parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may alone communicate with him.

¶ THE ORDER FOR THE BURIALL OF THE DEAD.

¶ The Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Priest and Clerks shall sing, and so go either into the Church, or towards the grave.

¶ Am the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord:) He that beleeveeth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth, and beleeveeth in me, shall not die for ever.

¶ I know that my redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered again with my skin, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my self shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

¶ We brough nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleased the Lord, so come things to passe. Blessed be the name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing.

¶ Man that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins justly art displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy, and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body, by some standing by, the Priest shall say,

¶ Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy to take unto himself the soul of our deare brother here departed: we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

¶ Then shall be said or sung,

¶ I Heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

¶ Then shall follow this Lesson taken out of the fifteenth chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.

¶ Christ is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he hath put down all rule and all authority and power. For he must reigne till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is accepted which did put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himselfe be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized over them? yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I die daily. That I have sought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat, or some other, but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds: there are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestrial: But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one manner glory of the Sunne, and another glory of the Moon, and another glory of the Stars: for

Revel. 14. 13.

1 Cor. 15. 20.

John 11. 25, 26.

Job 19. 25, 26, 27.

1 Tim. 6. 7. Job 1. 21.

Job 14. 1, 2.

The churching of women.

one Star differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour: it is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthlie: the second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthie, such are they that be earthlie. And as is the heavenly, such are they that be heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthie, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trump shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory: Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the law: but thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my dear brethren, be ye steadfast and unmovable, alwaies rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

¶ The Lesson ended, the Priest shall say,
 Lord have mercy upon us.
Christ here mercy upon us.
 Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father &c. And lead us not, &c.
Answer.
 But deliver us from evil. Amen.
The Priest.

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom: that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soul, in thy eternall and everlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeveth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth, and beleeveth in him, shall not die eternally who also taught us (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: we meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sinne unto the life of righteousnesse, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth: and that at the generall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbelovéd Sonne shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye bleiséd children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world: grant this we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thanksgiving of women after childe-birth, commonly called, The churching of Women.

¶ The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.

PSAL. 121.

¶ O as much as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth: ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and pray.

¶ Then shall the Priest say this Psalm.

I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.
 My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burn thee by day: nor the Moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea,

it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord save this woman thy servant,

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Priest.

Be thou to her a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Priest.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

A Commination.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

Prief.

¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great pain and perill of childe-birth: grant we beseech thee most mercifull Father, that she through thy help, may

both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present; and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
¶ The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer her accustomed offerings: and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the body Communion.



¶ A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the yeere.

¶ After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Litany shall be said after the accustomed manner. Which ended, the Priest shall go unto the pulpit, and say thus,

Brethren, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord, and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the general sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the xxvii. chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture, and that ye should answer to every sentence, *Amen*: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices for the which ye asseme with your own mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. **a** Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

¶ And the people shall answer and say,
Amen.

Deut. **b** Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Amen.

Deut. **c** Cursed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Amen.

Deut. **d** Cursed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Amen.

Deut. **e** Cursed is he that leecheth in judgement the right of the strangers, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widows.

Amen.

Deut. **f** Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbor secretly.

Amen.

Minister.
g Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbors wife. *g Levit.*
Answer. 20.10.

Minister.
h Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood. *h Deut.*
Answer. 27.25.

Amen.
Minister.
i Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and i taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord. *i Jerem.*
Answer. 17.5.

Amen.
Minister.
k Cursed are the unmercifull, the fornicators and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners. *k Matthe.*
Answer. 23.41.
1. Cor. 6.9, 10.
Gal. 5.
19. 20, 21.

Amen.
Minister.
Now seeing that all they be accursed, as the Prophet David beareth witnesse, which do erre and go astray from the Commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being always at hand) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. *¶ For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire.*

¶ It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall poure down rain upon the sinners, he shall send snares, fire, and brimstone, storme and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place to visit the wickednes of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? his fenne is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn: but he will burn the chaffe with unquenchable fire.

¶ The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorow cometh upon a woman travelling with childe, and they shall not escape. Then shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obdurate sinners through the

sub-

A Communion.

in the secret of their heart; have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodness, patience, and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance.

a Prov. 1. 28, 29.
b Matth. 25. 10, 11, 12.
c Matth. 25. 41.

Then shall they call upon me, saith the Lord, but I will not heare, they shall seek me early, but they shall not finde me, and that because they hated knowledge and received not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of iustice. O terrible voice of most iust judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, ^cGo ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devill and his angels.

d 2. Cor. 6. 2.
e John 8. 4.
f John 12. 35, 36.
g Matth. 25. 30.

Therefore bretheren, take we heed betimes, while the day of salvation lasteth: for the night cometh, when none can work: but let us while we have the light, believe in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that we be not cast into the utter darknesse, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endless pity promisseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we return unto him. For though our finnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

h Esay 1. 18.
i Ezek. 18. 30.
g Matth. 31. 32.

Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your finnes shall not be your destruction. Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your finnes shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse that ye have done. Make you new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die? (O ye house of Israel) seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

k 1. John 2. 1, 2.

Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our finnes.

l Esay 53. 5.

For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves, that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and

m Matth. 11. 29, 30.

from henceforth walk in his wayes, if we will take his easie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and serving him duely in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do; Christ will deliver us from the curse of the Law, and from the extreame malediction, which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdome, unto the which he vouchsafeth to bring us all for his infinite mercy. Amen.

n Matth. 25. 33, 34.

Then shall they all kneele upon their knees, and the Priests and Clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this Psalm.

Miserere mei Domine. Psalm. 51.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of

thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my iniquity.

For I know mine faults: and my iniquity is ever before me.

Against thee onely have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare of joy and gladnes: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

Turne thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help againe: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guiltinesse, O God; thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) thou shalt not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Ierusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne, &c.
 As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
 And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.
 But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.
 O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.
 Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.
 Send unto them help from above.

Answer.
 And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.
 Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.
 And for the glory of thy Names, sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners for thy Names sake.

Minister.
 O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.
 And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God and mercifull Father, which hast compassions of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turne from sinne and be saved: mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our sinne. Thy property is to have mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive finnes: spare us therefore good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners:

but so turne thine eye from us, which unworthily know ledge our villenies, and truly repent us of our faults: so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Thus shall the people say this thus followinge, after the Minister.

Turne thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turne so thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Heare us, O Lord; for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies, look upon us.



THE PSALMES OF DAVID, OF the old translation, pointed as it shall be said or sung in Churches.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.

Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsell of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners, nor hath not sat in the seat of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the Lord: and in his Law will he exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His lease also shall not wither: and looke whatsover he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with them: but they are like the chaffe which the winde scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Quare fremorose gentes. Psal. 2.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsell together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us breake their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorne: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law wherof the Lord hath said unto me: thou art my Sonne, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore O ye Kings: be learned, ye that are Judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in feare: and rejoyce unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Dominus, quis tibi. Psal. 3.

Lord how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: there is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon the people.

Can invocem. Psal. 4.

HEARE me when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

1 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing?

2 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himselfe the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will heare me.

3 Stand in awe, and feare not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

4 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

5 There be many that say: who will shew us any good?

6 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time that their corn and wine, and oile increased.

8 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou Lord onely that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea audita. Psal. 5.

PONDER my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

1 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

2 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

3 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

4 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy fight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

5 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

6 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

7 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

8 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

9 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their ungodlinesse, for they have rebelled against thee.

11 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy Name shall be joyfull in thee.

12 For thou Lord wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. 6.

LORD rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

1 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

2 My soule is also sore troubled: but I ord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soule: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and fore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

1 Left he devoure my soule like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

2 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickednes in my hands.

3 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me: yes, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

4 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yes, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

5 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

6 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy selfe again.

7 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

8 O let the wickednesse of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

9 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

10 My help cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

11 God is a righteous judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

12 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travelleth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodlinesse.

15 He hath graven and digged up a pit: and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

16 For his travell shall come upon his own head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his own pate.

17 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

1 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest kill the enemy and the avenger.



3 For I will consider the heavens, even the workes of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him: and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the aire, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous workes.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy name, O thou most High.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right, and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Zion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou hast liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Ut quid, Domine. Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poore: let them be taken in the crafty willfulness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire: and speaketh good of the covetous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His waies are alwayes grievous: thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraude: under his tongue is ungodlinesse and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he belleth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may ravish the poore.

10 He doth ravish the poore: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captives.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poore unto the right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Dominum fido. Psal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that he should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For so, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye-lids trie the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly,

ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.

Help me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poore.

6 I will up (saith the Lord:) and will help every one from him that sweileth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Uspurgus, Domine. Psal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsell in my soul, and be vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and beare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death.

4 Left mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

The fool hath said in his heart: there is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their waies, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, where were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you ye have made a mock at the counsell of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Zion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine, quis habitabit. Psal. 15.



Domine, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him: not: though it were to his own hindrance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things: shall never fall.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 16.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another God: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain me my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warnings: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God alwaies before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine Holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi, Domine, iustitiam. Psal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of men's works that are done against

the words of thy lips; I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me: incline thine eare to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindnesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soule from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world: which have their portion in this life; whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligent 11: Phil. 18.

I will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rock and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the hope also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he heare my voyce out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him, with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the

foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: as the blasting of the breach of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws: and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickednesse.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardnesse.

27 For thou shalt live the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darknesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of Steele.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry; but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will bear them as small as the dust before the winde: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the stirrings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

43 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

45 As soon as they heare of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that saith that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy name.

51 Great prosperitie giveth he unto his King: and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Celestium. Psal. 19.

Morning
prayer.



He heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

1 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

2 There is neither speech nor language: but their voyces are heard among them.

3 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

4 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, & rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

5 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heavens, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

6 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soule: the testimony of the Lord is fine, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

7 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

8 The feare of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

9 More to be desired are they then gold, yea then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey and the honeycombe.

10 Moreover by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

11 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

12 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sin, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled and innocent from the great offence.

13 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be alway acceptable in thy sight.

14 O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer.

Exaudiatte Dominus. Psal. 20.

The Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

1 Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Zion.

2 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

3 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

4 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.

5 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, & will heare him from his holy heaven: even

with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

6 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

7 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

8 Save Lord, and heare us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

Dominus in curia. Psal. 21.

The king shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall be of thy salvation.

1 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

2 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

3 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

4 His honour is great in thy salvation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

5 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

6 And why? because the king putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercie of the most Highest he shall not miscarry.

7 All thine enemies shall feele thine hand: thy right hand shall smite out them that hate thee.

8 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

9 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

10 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device, as they are not able to perform.

11 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

12 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 22.

My God, my God, look upon me, why hast thou forsaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

1 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

2 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

3 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

4 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

5 But as for me, I am a worm and no man: a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people.

6 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

7 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

8 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

9 I have been left unto thee, ever since I was born: thou art my God, even from my mothers wombe.

10 O do not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to help me.

11 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

12 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

Evening
prayer.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a pot-sheerd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gummets: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him: magnifie him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poore shall eat and be satisfied: they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be sat upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness: unto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regis me. Psal. 23.

The Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and leade me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his names sake.

4 Yes, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oyl, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.

Earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the founts: and prepared it upon the founts.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands and a pure heart: and that hath not lift up his mind unto vanitie, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 25.

UNto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded; neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgreffe without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Leade me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy think thou upon me (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in judgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy names sake, O Lord: be mercifull unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him: and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait upon me: for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 26.

BE thou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

3 Remember me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reins and my heart.
 4 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes: and I will walk in thy truth.
 5 I have not dwelt with vain persons; neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.
 6 I have hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.
 7 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar.
 8 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.
 9 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.
 10 O that not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.
 11 In whose hands is wickedness: and their right hands are full of gifts.
 12 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord deliver me, and be merciful unto me.
 13 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Domine Illumine. Psal. 27.

Evening
 Psal.
 Mt. 5.



Domine Illumine. Psal. 27.
 O Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?
 2 When the wicked (even mine enemies and my foes) came upon me to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.
 3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there stood up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.
 4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.
 5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea in the covertplace of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of strength.
 6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.
 7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness: I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.
 8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.
 9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face Lord will I seek.
 10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.
 11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.
 12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.
 13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the straight way, because of mine enemies.
 14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.
 15 I should utterly have failed: but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.
 16 O trust thou the Lord's justice: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart: and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad in Domine. Psal. 28.

Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me: lest if thou make as

though thou bearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands toward the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.
 3 O puke me not away (neither despise me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours; but hate the mischief in their hearts.
 4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.
 5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.
 6 For they regard not in their minds the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.
 7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.
 8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart dasheth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.
 9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his appointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and let them up for ever.

Affert Domine. Psal. 37.

Bring unto the Lord (O ye mighty) bring young rams unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.
 2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his name: worship the Lord with holy worship.
 3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.
 4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.
 5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.
 6 He made them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Sirion like a young unicorn.
 7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord maketh the wilderness of Cades.
 8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, he discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.
 9 The Lord sitteth above the water: flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.
 10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltabit Dominus. Psal. 38.

Will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast for me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.
 2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.
 3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.
 4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye sisters of his:) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.
 5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: his violence may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.
 6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodness hast made my heart so strong.

7 Thou

Morning
 prayer.

7. Thou shalt turn thy face from me: I and I was troubled.

8. Then cried I sore out, O Lord: and gave mine ears my Lord right earnestly.

9. What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10. Shall she still give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11. Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lest I be thou to my helper.

12. Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13. Therefore shall every good man sing of thy grace without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

In 10. Psalm, Verse 1. Psal. 37.

1. In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

2. Bowe down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

3. And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4. For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: thou art my guide, and leads me for thy names sake.

5. Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6. Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7. I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8. I will be glad, and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9. Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10. Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is confirmed for very heaviness: yes, my soul and my body.

11. For my life is wasted: old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

12. My strength failed me, because of mine iniquity: and my bones are confirmed.

13. I became a reproach among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without conveyed themselves from me.

14. I am clean forgotten: as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

15. For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16. But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17. My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18. Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19. Let me not be confounded, O Lord: for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20. Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21. O how pleasant is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the face of men.

22. Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the stroke of tongue.

23. Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath showed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24. And when I made haste, I said: I am cut out of the sight of thine eyes.

25. Nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

26. O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preferreth them that are faithful: and plenevilly rewardeth the proud doer.

27. Be strong, and he shall establish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Psalm 37.

1. Blessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2. Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3. For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4. For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5. I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6. I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7. For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall see come nigh him.

8. Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9. I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10. Be ye not like to horse and mule which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11. Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whose porteth his trust in the Lord, mercy will embrace him on every side.

12. Be glad, O ye righteous: and rejoice in the Lord: and be joyful all ye that are true of heart.

Psalm 37.

1. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it belongeth well the just to be thankful.

2. Praise the Lord with harp: sing psalms unto him with the lute and instrument of ten strings.

3. Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praise lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4. For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5. He loveth righteousness: and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7. He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure house.

8. Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9. For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and setteth out the counsels of princes.

31 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever : and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

32 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Iehova: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him; to be his inheritance.

33 The Lord looked down from heaven; and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

34 He fashioneth all the hearts of them : and understandeth all their works.

35 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

36 An horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

37 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that feare him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

38 To deliver their souls from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

39 Our soule hath patiently waited for the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

40 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because we have hoped in his holy name.

41 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Sanctus Dominus. Psal. 34.

I will alway give thanks unto the Lord : his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me : and let us magnifie his name together.

4 I fought the Lord, and he heard me : yea, he delivered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened: their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him : yea and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that feare him : and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is : blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord, ye that be his Saints : for they that feare him lack nothing.

10 The Lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken unto me : I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would faine see good dayes: keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good : seek peace, and enioye it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous : and his eares are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil : to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, & the Lord heareth them : and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart : and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous : but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones : so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly : and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants : and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

Iudex me Dominus. Psal. 35.

Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me : and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler : and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me : say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul : let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winds: and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause : yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily catch himself : that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul be joyfull in the Lord : it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore, and him that is in miserie, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witness did rise up : they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good : to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting : and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosome.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend, or my brother : I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoyced, and gathered them together : yea, the very objects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and caused not.

16 With the flatterers were buffe mockers : which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this : O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the Lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation : I will praise thee among much people.

19 Olet not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly : neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why ? their communing is not for peace : but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord : hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrell : avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness : and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there,

Moriturus

so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

56 Let them be put to confusion and shame together: that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

57 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour my righteous dealing: yes, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

58 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit iniquus. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

1 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: until his abominable sinne be found out.

2 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

3 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

4 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

5 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

6 Thou Lord shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

7 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

8 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

9 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

10 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

11 There are they fallen (all) that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Memorari. Psal. 37.

Fear not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doer.

1 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

2 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verely thou shalt be fed.

3 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

4 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

5 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

6 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doth after evil counsels.

7 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved so do evil.

8 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsell against the just: and gadeth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the good, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of death they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yes, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth and payeth not again: but the righteous is mercifull and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull and lenient: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocencie, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together:

Evening prayer.

together: and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Psalm 38. Doubt not in favour. Psal. 38.

Did me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thine heavie displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head: and are like a sore burden too heavie for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into sore trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have roared for the very displeasure of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my grieving is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood asunder off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no proofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my feet slip, they joyced greatly against me.

17 And I trustily am for in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that is good.

21 Forake me not, O Lord my God: be not shewer from me.

22 Haste thee to helpe me: O Lord God of my salvation.

Psalm 39. Dist. collection. Psal. 39.

I said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: still the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and kept my mouth: I kept silence, yea, even from good words, lest it was gain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me: and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last, I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord let me know mine end; and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Be hold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verely every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heareth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth setting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Exposition. Psal. 40.

I waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous works which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to us-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speak of them: they should be more than I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and unclean offering thou wouldst not have: but mine earwheat thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings and sacrifices for the last thou not required: when saidst, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me: that I should fulfill thy will: O my God: I am content to do it: yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: so, I will not retrace my lips, O Lord: and thou shalt know it.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sinnes have taken such hold upon me, that I am unable to looke up: yet, they are more in number than the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

10 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make halt (O Lord) to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame, that say unto me: He upon thee, sit upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

Psalm intelligit. Psal. 41.

Blessed is he that considereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be mercifull unto me: heal my soul for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake evil of me: when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falsehood within himself, and when he commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed against him: & now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend whom I trusted: which did also eat of my bread, hath said great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward thee.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Psalm intelligit. Psal. 42.

Like as the hart desireth the water brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I poure out my heart by my self: for I weat with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness (O my soul:) & why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 But thy snail in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water pipes: all thy waves and floods are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness of the day time: & in the night season did I sing of

him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: Why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) catch me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Psalm intelligit. Psal. 43.

Give sentence, will I see, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Psalm intelligit. Psal. 44.

E have heard with our eares, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and placed them in it, how thou hast destroyed

ed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hast a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my king (O God:) send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and putteth them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and putteth us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us spoile our goods.

12 Thou livest us to be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and mine

Shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor beleave our selves proudly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out ? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Invocatio to mens. Psal. 45.

MY heart is ending of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

2 My tongue is the pen : of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty : according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee : even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for ever : the scepter of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity : wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrhe, aloes, and cassia : out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold (wrought about with divers colours).

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, encline thine ear : forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the king have pleasure in thy beauty : for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift, like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The kings daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle work : the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought : and shall enter into the kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have chil-

dren : whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation unto another : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Oratio post refugium. Psal. 46.

GOD is our hope and strength : a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved : and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell : and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God : the holy place of the tabernacle of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed : God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved : but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord : what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh ways to crafte in all the world : he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in funder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God : I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Oratio post, plaudite. Psal. 47.

Clap your hands together, (all ye people :) O sing unto God with the voice of melodie.

Evening Prayer.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared : he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us : and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choofe out an heritage for us : even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise : and the Lord with the sound of the trumpet.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto (our) God : O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joined unto the people of the God of Abraham : for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

GREAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Zion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth : upon the north side lieth the city of the great King, God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : through the east winds.

7 Like

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God: God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (O God :) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according unto thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Zion rejoyce, and the daughter of Juda be glad: because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hoc, omnes. Psal. 49.

O Hears ye this, all ye people: ponder it with your eares, all ye that dwell in the world.

1 High and low, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine eare to the parable: and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I sweare in the dayes of wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my heels compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother: nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls: so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long: and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever: and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death groweth upon them, and the righteous shall have dominion over them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soule from the place of hell: for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth: neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he liveth, he counted himselfe an happy man: and so long as thou doest well unto thy selfe, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall never see light.

20 Man bring in honour, hath no understanding: but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Domine deus meus. Psal. 50.

O Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken and called the world from the rising up of the Sunne, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come: and shall not keep silence: there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above: and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speak: I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house: nor hee-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mine: and so are the cattells upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains: and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulles flesh: and drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving: and pay thy vows unto the most Highest.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God: Why dost thou preach my Law, and takest my Covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behinde thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou sawest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers name.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Domine. Psal. 51.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my iniquity.

3 For I knowledg my faults: and my iniquity is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evill in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirerest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou

8 Thou shalt make me house of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turne thy face from my sinnes: and put out all my misdoings.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help againe: and establish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach my wayes: unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art: the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, (O Lord:) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice: else would I give thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

David deliver. Psal. 52.

Why boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief?

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednes: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp razor.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodness: and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speake all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that rooke not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches: and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene olive tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saluts like it well.

David deliver. Psal. 53.

Why foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they and become abominable in their wickednesse: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no not one.

5 Were not they without understanding that work wickednesse: seeing up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion: oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity.

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce: and Israel should be right glad.

David in nomine. Psal. 54.

Save me, O God, for thy Names sake: and save me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me: and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seek after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my halper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soule.

5 He shall reward evill unto mine enemies: & destroy thou them in thy wrath.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name (O Lord:) because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Extend David. Psal. 55.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heed unto me, and heare me: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the feare of death is fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them: for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile go not out of their secret.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have borne it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that did me guile himselfe against me: for then (peradventure) I would have bid my selfe from him.

14 But it was even thou, my companion: my guide and mine owne familiar friend.

15 We rooke fumes together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quicks into hell: for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noonday will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall heare my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace from

Evening
prayer.



from the battell that was against me; for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever, shall heare me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor feare God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having warre in his heart: his words were smoother then oile, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall bounth thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirsty and deceitfull men shall not live out halfe their dayes: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 56.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devoure me: he is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not feare what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words: all that they imagine is to do me evill.

6 They hold altogether, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps when they lay wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednes: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my teares into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Hato thee (O God) will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 57.

BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soule trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge untill this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall performe the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproofe of him that would eat me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soule is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are speares and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soule: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up my glory, awake lute and harp: I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy earnest unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy selfe, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

Si vere iurigo. Psal. 58.

ARe your mindes set upon righteousnes, O ye Congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednes.

3 The ungodly are froward even from their mothers womb: as soon as they be borne, they go astray, and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent: even like the aspe adder that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voice of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shooe their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them confume away like a shaille, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the Sunne.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thornes: so let indignation vex him even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: doubtles there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

Deliver me from mine enemies (O God): defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked doers: and save me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soule: the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God beweth me his goodnesse plentifully: and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

12 For the fin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride:

and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God which ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus, repulisti nos. Psalm. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee to us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: beale the forces thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauie things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as feare thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Juda is my law-giver.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. Psalm. 61.

Hear me crying, O God: give eare unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee: when my heart is in heavinesse.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher then I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy Tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life: that his yeeres may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulnessse, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy Name: that I may daily performe my vows.

Nomen Dno. Psalm. 62.

Y soule truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soule, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people:) poure out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psalm. 63.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee. 2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindnesse is better then the life it selfe: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soule shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fattenesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soule hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soule: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoyce in God, all they also that sweare by him shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

Exaudi, Deus. Psalm. 64.

Hear me voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from feare of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: inso much that who so seeth them shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

Morning
prayer.



10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Te deum hymnus. Psal. 65.

Hou O God art praised in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer : unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me : O be thou mercifull unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosdest and receivest unto thee : he shall dwell in thy court and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation : thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains : and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea : and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens : thou shalt makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it : thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water : thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little vallies thereof : thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness : and thy clouds drop farnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness : and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep : the vallies also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Fuliuslet Deo. Psal. 65.

O Be joyfull in God all ye lands : sing praises unto the honour of his name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works : through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee : sing of thee, and praise thy name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works of God : how wonderfull hee is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so that they went through the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people : and such as will not beleewe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God, ye people : and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life : and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proved us : thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare : and laydest trouble upon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride over our heads : we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings : and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rams : I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God : and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth : and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickednesse with my heart : the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me : and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer : nor turned his mercy from us.

Deus miseratur. Psal. 67.

GOD be mercifull unto us, and blese us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall blese us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

LET God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away : and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God : let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his name : magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows : even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity : but letteth the summagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance : and refreshed it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein : for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gave the word : great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited : and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for thy sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, and powereth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the haire scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan: mine own will I bring again, as I did from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord, in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Juda their counsell: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish something, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Moriam land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which stretch in the heavens over all from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people, blessed be God.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.

Save me, O God: for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deep waters, so that the floods runne over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my

fight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my simplicitie, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an aliant unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chafed my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: oh let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnesse is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: oh haste thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: oh deliver me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heavinesse: I looked for some to have pittie on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirstie, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things (that should have been for their wealth) be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and ever bow down their backs.

25 Poure out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heavinesse: thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better than a bullock, that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad: seek

Evening prayer.



seek ye after God, and your soule shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Iuda: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name, shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

HAste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

1 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soule: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evill.

2 Let them (for their reward) be soon brought to shame: that cry over me, There he is.

3 But let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

4 As for me, I am poore and in misery: haste thee unto me (O God.)

5 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te, Domine speravi. Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion, but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare unto me and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glorie and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soule, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evill.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up untill now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again!

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy one of Israel.

21 My lips will be faine when I sing unto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.

GIVE the king thy judgements, O God: and thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their rights: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wooll: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneele before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poore when he crieth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the fowles of the poore.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the citie, like grasie upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remain under the sun among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the name of his majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his majesty. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.



TRuely God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a cleau heart.

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well nigh slipt.

Evening prayer.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are busy and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speake of wicked blasphemie: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Tullib (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end!

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of all thy works (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Ut quid Deus. Psal. 74.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Thou think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roare in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling place of thy name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the house of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doth it himselfe.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

20 O deliver not the soule of thy turtle dove, unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poore for ever.

21 I look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore and needy give praise unto thy name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voyce of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 75.

Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiffe neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Natus in Judea. Psal. 76.

IN Jury is God known: his name is great in Israel.

1 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

2 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

3 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

4 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men (whose hands were mighty) have found nothing.

5 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the charior and horse are fallen.

6 Thou even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

7 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still.

8 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

9 The fiercenes of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou refrain.

10 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

11 He shall refrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voyce, and he shall hearken unto me.

1 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my fore ran and creased not, in the night season my soul refused comfort.

2 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

3 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

4 I have considered the dayes of old: and the years that are past.

5 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

6 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

7 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

8 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure?

9 And I said, It is mine own infirmities: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.

10 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to minde the wonders of old time.

11 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

12 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

13 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

14 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

15 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

16 The clouds poured out water, the aire thun dred: and thine arrows went abroad.

17 The voice of thy thunder was heard round

about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shook withall.

18 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

19 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. 78.

Hear my law, O my people: encline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

1 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

2 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us.

3 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

4 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

5 That their posteritie might know it: and the children which were yet unborn.

6 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same.

7 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

8 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithles and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

9 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harnessed and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battell.

10 They kept not the covenant of God: and would not walk in his Law.

11 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderfull work that he had shewed for them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and let them go through: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

14 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

15 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

16 He brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.

17 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

18 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

19 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

20 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

21 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavie displeasure against Israel.

22 Because they believed not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

23 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doores of heaven.

24 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

25 So man did eat angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-winde to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the fand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their list.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavie wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthieft of them : yea and smote down the chofen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they finned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he confume in vanitie : and their years in trouble.

34 When he flew them, they fought him : and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and difsembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was fo mercifull that he forgave their misdeeds : and destroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he confidered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a winde that paffeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness : and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God : and moved the holy one in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : fo that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up : and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vine : with hailstones : and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hailstones : and their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their foul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt : the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not fear : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary : even to his mountain, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them : caused their land to be divided among them for an

heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their cities.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God : and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers : starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their bill-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth : and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo : even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : and their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword : and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep : and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts : and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph : and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Juda : even the hill of Sion, which he loved.

70 And there he builded his temple on high : and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant : and took him away from the sheepfolds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him : that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart : and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, veniens. Psal. 79.



O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance : thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

Morning prayer.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the aire : and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem : and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies : a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry : shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever ?

6 Poure out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee : and upon the kingdomes that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob : and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon : for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name : O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our finnes for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee : according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee : reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever : and will always be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

Hear, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep : shew thy self also, thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses : stir up thy strength, and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts : how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth ?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears : and givest them plenteousnesse of teares to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours : and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt : thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madeest room for it : and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it : and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea : and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge : that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes ?

13 The wilde bore out of the wood doth root it up : and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, O thou God of hosts, look down from heaven : behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted : and the branch that thou madeest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down : and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand : and upon the son of man whom thou madeest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee : O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exaltate Deo. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength : make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalme, bring hither the tabret : the merrie harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon : even in the time appointed, and upon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony : when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 Teased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou caldest upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also : at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : it thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange God be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust : and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my ways.

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have bene found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-floure : and with honey our of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

Dna fletis. Psal. 82.

God standeth in the congregation of princes : he is a Judge among gods. *Evening prayer.*

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement : and accept the persons of the ungodly ?

3 Defend the poore & fatherlesse : see that such as be in need and necessity, have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast & poore : save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor understand, but walke on still in darknesse : all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods : and ye all are children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men : and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus quis similis ? Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence : refraine not thy selfe, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people : and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people : and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent : and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites : the Moabites, and Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech : the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Affur also is joyned unto them : and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites : unto Sifera, and unto Jabin, at the brooke of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor : and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb : yea make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmans.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves : the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheele : and as the stubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood :

and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest :

and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they

may seek thy name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more

and more : let them be put to shame and perill.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose name

is Jehovah :) art only the most high over all the

earth.

Quem dilectis. Psal. 34.

O How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord

of hosts ?

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter

into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh

rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and

the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young :

even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my

God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they

will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee :

in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of miserie, use

is for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and

unto the God of gods appeareth every one of

them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts heare my prayer : hear-

ken O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender : and look upon

the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better then a

thousand.

11 I had rather be a doore-keeper in the house

of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungod-

nesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence :

the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good

thing shall be withhold from them that live a god-

ly life.

13, O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man

that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy

land : thou hast turned away the captivity of

Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people :

and covered all their finnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and

turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let

thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and

wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one genera-

tion to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us :

that thy people may rejoyce in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us

thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say

concerning me : for he shall speake peace unto his

people, and to his saints, that they turn not againe.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that feare

him : that glorie may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and truth are met together : righteou-

nesse and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and

righteousnesse hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea the Lord shall shew loving kindnesse :

and our land shall give her increase.

11 Righteousnesse shall go before him : and he

shall direct his going in the way.

Intima, Domini. Psal. 86.



Bowe down thine eare, O Lord, and hear me : for I am poor and in miserie.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious : and

of great mercie unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give eare Lord unto my prayer : and ponder

the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon

thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O

Lord) : there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come

and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy

name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous

things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I will

walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that

I may fear thy name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, withall

my heart : and will praise thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou

hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : & the

congregations of naughty men have sought after

my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compas-

sion and mercie : long suffering, plenteous in

goodnesse and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy

upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and

help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good,

that they which hate me, may see it, and be asha-

med : because thou Lord hast holpen me, and com-

forted me.

Fundamenta ejus. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills : the

Lord loveth the gates of Sion, more then all

the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee :

thou citie of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with

them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of

Tyre, with the Morians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was

born in her : and the most High shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it, when he writeth

up the people : that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he re-

hearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cryed day

and night before thee : O let my prayer enter

into thy presence, incline thine ear unto my cal-

ling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life

draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down in-

to the pit : and I have been even as a man that hath

no strength,

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darknesse, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy forms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My fight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Doeſt thou ſhew wonders among the dead: or ſhall the dead riſe up again and praife thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindneſſe be ſhewed in the grave: or thy faithfullneſſe in deſtruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteouſneſſe in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early ſhall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorreſt thou my ſoul: and hideſt thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miſery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I ſuffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull diſpleaſure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compaſſed me together on every ſide.

18 My lovers and friends haſt thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my fight.

Miſericordias Domini. Pſal. 89.

*Evening
prayer.*

MY ſong ſhall be alway of the loving kindnes of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be ſhewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I have ſaid, Mercy ſhall be ſet up for ever: thy truth ſhalt thou ſtabliſh in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my choſen: I have ſworn unto David my ſervant.

4 Thy ſeed will I ſtabliſh for ever: and ſet up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens ſhall praife thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the ſaints.

6 For who is he among the clouds: that ſhall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that ſhall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counſel of the ſaints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hoſts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (moſt mighty Lord) is on every ſide.

10 Thou ruleſt the raging of the ſea: thou ſtilleſt the waves thereof when they ariſe.

11 Thou haſt ſubdued Egypt, and deſtroyed it: thou haſt ſcattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth alſo is thine: thou haſt laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou haſt made the north and the ſouth: Tabor and Hermon ſhall rejoyce in thy name.

14 Thou haſt a mighty arm: ſtrong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteouſneſſe and equity is the habitation of thy ſeat: mercy and truth ſhall go before thy face.

16 Bleſſed is the people (O Lord) that can rejoyce in thee: they ſhall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight ſhall be daily in thy name: and in thy righteouſneſſe ſhall they make their boſom.

18 For thou art the glory of their ſtrength: and in thy loving kindneſſe thou ſhalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy one of Iſrael is our King.

20 Thou ſpakeſt ſometimes in viſions unto thy ſaints, and ſaideſt: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one choſen out of the people.

21 I have found David my ſervant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand ſhall hold him faſt: and my arm ſhall ſtrengthen him.

23 The enemy ſhall not be able to do him violence: the ſon of wickedneſſe ſhall not hurt him.

24 I ſhall ſmite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth alſo and my mercy ſhall be with him: and in my name ſhall his horn be exalted.

26 I will ſet his dominion alſo in the ſea: and his right hand in the ſtouds.

27 He ſhall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my ſtrong ſalvation.

28 And I will make him my firſt-born: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant ſhall ſtand faſt with him.

30 His ſeed alſo will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forſake my law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my ſtatutes, and keep not my commandments: I will viſit their offences with the rod, and their ſin with ſcourges.

33 Nevertheleſſe, my loving kindneſſe will I not utterly take from him: nor ſuffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have ſworn once by my holineſſe, that I will not fail David.

35 His ſeed ſhall endure for ever: and his ſeat is like as the ſun before me.

36 He ſhall ſtand faſt for evermore as the moon: and as the faithfull witneſſe in heaven.

37 But thou haſt abhorred and forſaken thine anointed: and art diſpleaſed at him.

38 Thou haſt broken the covenant of thy ſervant: and caſt his crown to the ground.

39 Thou haſt overthrowed all his hedges: and broken down his ſtrong holds.

40 All they that go by ſpoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou haſt ſet up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adverſaries to rejoyce.

42 Thou haſt taken away the edge of his ſword: and givenſt him not victory in the battell.

43 Thou haſt put out his glory: and caſt his throne down to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth haſt thou ſhortened: and covered him with diſhonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy ſelf, for ever: and ſhall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 Oh remember how ſhort my time is: wherefore haſt thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and ſhall not ſee death: and ſhall he deliver his ſoul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindneſſes: which thou ſwareſt unto David in thy truth?

49 Remem-

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have : and how I do bear in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed : praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen.

Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.

TOrd, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight art but as yesterday : seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone : we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The daies of our age are threescore years, and then, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years : yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath : for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach us to number our dayes : that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last : and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon : so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us : and for the years wherein we have suffered adversitie.

16 Shew thy servants thy work : and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us : prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

WHoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High : shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold : my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter : and from the noyesome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers : his faithfulnesse and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night : nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darknesse : nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Thou with thine eyes shalt thou behold : and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope : thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee : neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee : to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their hands : that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him : I shall set him up, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hearken him : yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him : and shew him my salvation.

Domus est confiteri. Psal. 92.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most High.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnesse early in the morning : and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works : and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works : and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this : and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickednesse do flourish : then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most High for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies (O Lord) y^e, thine enemies shall perish : and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn : for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies : and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree : and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord : shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age : and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

Domine regnavit. Psal. 93.

The Lord is king, and hath put on glorious apparel : the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure : that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared : thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voice : the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mightie, and rage horribly : but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure : holiness becometh thine house for ever.

Dom. saluamus. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise thou judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not heare : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

10 Or he that murthereth the heathen : it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord :) and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity : untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turn again unto judgement : all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against the evil doers ?

17 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the fool of wickedness : which imagineth mischief as a law.

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous : and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickedness, and destroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Veni exultemus. Psal. 95.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great king above all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Fourty yeares long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heaven.

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people :) ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his name : bring presents and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holines : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Domini regnabit. Psal. 97.

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burne up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoiced : and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye have the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the soules of his saints, he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladnesse for such as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

Cantate

Morning
prayer.



Evening
Prayer.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.
1 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

2 The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have sene the salvation of our God.

4 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

5 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalme of thanksgiving.

6 With trumpets also and shawmes : O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

7 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

9 With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Domine regnavit. Psal. 99.

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient : he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy name : which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God) : thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, & worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

Justitiae Dom. Psal. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us and not we our selves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Miserationem & Judicium. Psal. 101.

My song shall be of mercy and judgement : unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding : in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me : I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of unfaithfulnessse : there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me : I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour : him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack : I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as be faithfull in the land : that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life : he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house : he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land : that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Domine exaudi. Psal. 103.

Hear my prayer, O Lord : and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble : incline thine eares unto me when I call, O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my daies are consumed away like smoak : and my bones are burnt up as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grasse : so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning : my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness : and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow : that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long : and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread : and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath : for thou hast taken me up, & cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow : and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever : and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion : for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants thinke upon her stones : and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy name, O Lord : and all the kings of the earth thy majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion : and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore destitute : and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after : and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary : out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might hear the mourning of such as be in captivity : and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together : and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey : and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they

Morning
Prayer.

they all shall wax old as doth a garment.

17 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

18 The children of thy seruants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedicite animus. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

1 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefices.

2 Which forgiveth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

3 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindeesse.

4 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

5 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

6 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

7 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodnesse.

8 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

9 He hath not dealt with us after our sinnes: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.

10 For looke how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that feare him.

11 Look how wide also the East is from the West: so farre hath he set our sinnes from us.

12 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that feare him.

13 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

14 The dayes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

15 For as soon as the winde goeth over it, it is gone: & the place thereof shall know it no more.

16 But the mercifull goodnes of the Lord endureth for ever, and ever, upon them that feare him: and his righteousnesse upon childrens children.

17 Even upon such as keep his Covenant: and thinke upon his Commandments to do them.

18 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdome ruleth over all.

19 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his Commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

20 O praise the Lord all ye his hosts: ye seruants of his that do his pleasure.

21 O speak good of the Lord all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

Benedicite animus meus. Psal. 104.

Praise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

1 Thou deckest thy selfe with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

2 Which layeth the beams of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the winde.

3 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

4 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

5 Thou coverdest it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

6 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

7 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

8 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not passe: neither turn again to cover the earth.

9 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

10 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

11 Besides them shall the fowls of the aire have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

12 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

13 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and green herb for the service of men.

14 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oile to make him a cheerefull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

15 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

16 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the shork.

17 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

18 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons: and the Sunne knoweth his going down.

19 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

20 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat at God.

21 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

22 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

23 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

24 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

25 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

26 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

27 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand they are filled with good.

28 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

29 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

30 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

31 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

32 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

33 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

34 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Dominum. Psal. 105.

Give thanks unto the Lord, and call *Mirring* upon his Name: tell the people what *paye* things he hath done.

1 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

2 Rejoyce

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them rejoyce that feek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength: feek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done: his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God: his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been always mindful of his covenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an everlasting Testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reproved even Kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anointed: and do my Prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entered into his soule.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The King fell and delivered him: the Prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might informe his Princes after his will: and teach his Senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people: and dealt unkindly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their Kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them haile-stones for rain: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable: and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-borne in their land: even the chiefe of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night.

39 As their desire he brought upon them: he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladness.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his Statutes: and observe his Laws.

Confitebor Dominum. Psal. 135.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth ever.

1 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

2 Blessed are they that always keep judgement: and do righteousness.

3 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.

4 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

5 We have sinned with our fathers: we have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

6 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

7 Nevertheless, he helped them for his Names sake: that he might make his power to be known.

8 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them thorow the deep, as thorow a wilderness.

9 And he saved them from the adversaries hand: and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

10 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

11 Then believed they his words: and sang praise unto him.

12 But within a while they forget his works: and would not abide his counsel.

13 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

14 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soules.

15 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

16 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abraham.

17 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

18 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

19 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

20 And they forgot God their Saviour: which had done so great things in Egypt.

21 Wonderous works in the land of Ham: and fearful things: by the Red sea.

22 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathfull indignation lest he should destroy them.

23 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.

3 His work is worthy to be praised: and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Psalm vii. Psa. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and pleasure shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness: he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is established and will not shrink: until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad and given to the poore: and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. Psa. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye servants:) O praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyfull mother of children.

Psalm lxxviii. Psa. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams, and ye little hills like young sheep?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

Now with. Psalm 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give the praise: for thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not: eyes have they and see not.

6 They have eares and hear not: noses have they and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they and walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is thy succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall bless us: even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore, praise the Lord.

Dilecti quoniam. Psa. 116.



Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The fumes of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gate hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heaviness, and I shall call upon the name of the Lord: O Lord I beseech thee deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

10 I believed, and therefore will I speak, that I was sore troubled: I said in my heart, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord?

for



for all the benefits that he hath done unto me ?

13 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the name of the Lord.

14 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his fautors.

15 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the sonne of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

16 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the name of the Lord.

17 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the mids of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord all ye heathen : praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and more toward us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious ; and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yes, let them now that fear the Lord, confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble : and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side : I will not fear what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about : but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side : but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns : for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall : but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song : and is become my salvation.

15 The voyce of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live : and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness : that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord : the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me : and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing : and it is marvelous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord : we have wished you good luck, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us light : he binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lords, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.

Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord. *Evening Prayer.*

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickednesse : walk in his waies.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my waies were made so direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corrigis.

Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

Reverens servus tuus.

O Do well unto thy servant : that I may live, and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and oursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

Adhuc pavimentum.

My soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

1 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou hearest me : O teach me thy statutes.
 2 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wonderous works.
 4 My soule melteth away for very heavynesse : comfort thou me according unto thy word.
 5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.
 6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.
 7 I have sticken unto thy testimonies : O Lord confound me not.
 8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

Morning
prayer.

EACH me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

1 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

2 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

3 Encline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousnesse.

4 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

5 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may feare thee.

6 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

7 Behold, my delight is in thy commandment : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

LET thy loving mercy come alfo unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

1 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

2 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

3 So shall I alway keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.

4 And I will walk at libertie : for I seek thy commandments.

5 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

6 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

7 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

OTHINK upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

1 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

2 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrunked from thy law.

3 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.

4 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

5 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

6 I have thought upon thy name, O Lord, in the night season : and have kept thy law.

7 This I had, because I kept thy commandments.

Propter nomen Domini.

THOU art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

1 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

2 I called mine own wayes to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

3 I made haste and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.

4 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

5 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

6 I am a companion of all them that feare thee : and keep thy commandments.

7 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercie : O teach me thy statutes.

Benedictum facisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

1 O learn me true understanding and knowledge : for I have beleeveth thy commandments.

2 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now have I kept thy word.

3 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy statutes.

4 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

5 Their heart is as far as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy law.

6 It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy statutes.

7 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : then thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tua fecerunt me.

THY hands have made me and fashioned me : O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

1 They that feare thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

2 I know (O Lord) that thy judgements are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

3 O let thy mercifull kindness be my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.

4 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.

5 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

6 Let such as feare thee, and have known thy testimonies : be turned unto me.

7 O let my heart be found in thy statutes : that I be not ashamed.

Desidera anima mea.

MY soule hath longed for thy salvation : and I have a good hope because of thy word.

1 Mine eyes long sore for thy word : saying, O when wilt thou comfort me ?

2 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet do I not forget thy statutes.

3 How many are the dayes of thy servant : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me ?

4 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy law.

5 All thy commandments are true : they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

6 They had almost made an end of me upon earth : but I forsook not thy commandments.

7 O quicken me after thy loving kindness : and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In eternum Domine.

O Lord, thy word : endureth for ever in heaven.
 a Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance : for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law : I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments : for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh save me : for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me : but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

Lord, what love have I unto thy law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers : for thy testimonies are my studie.

4 I am wiser then the aged : because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evill way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I am not shamed from thy judgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter then honny unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding : therefore I hate all evill wayes.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.**Morning prayer.*

Thy word is a lantern unto my feet : and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure : quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand : yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : and why ? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

Ignoratis habui.

IHate them that imagine evill things : but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me ye wicked : I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O establish me according to thy word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross : therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee : and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Paci judicium.

IDeale with the thing that is lawfull and right : O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good : that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy : and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding : that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments : and all false wayes I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia.

Thy testimonies are wonderful : therefore doth my soule keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath : for thy delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me : as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickednesse have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy law.

Justus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath even consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness : and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heavynesse have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

Call with my whole heart : heare me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes. *Evening prayer.*

2 Yea, even upon thee do I call : help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voice (O Lord) according unto thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Pide

Psalm humilissime.

O Consider mine adversities, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

1. Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according unto thy word.

2. Health is far from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

3. Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

4. Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

5. Is grieveth me when I see the transgressors: because they keep not thy law.

6. Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

7. Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes perfecti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

1. I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

2. As for lies, I hate and abhor them: but thy law do I love.

3. Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

4. Great is the peace that they have which love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

5. Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

6. My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

7. I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquat deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

1. Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

2. My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

3. Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

4. Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

5. I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

6. O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

7. I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psalm. 130.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

1. Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitful tongue.

2. What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

3. Wo is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mefech: and to have mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

4. My soul hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies unto peace.

5. I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.

Levavi oculos. Psalm. 131.

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

1. My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

2. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

3. Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

4. The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

5. So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

6. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

7. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Letatus sum. Psalm. 133.

I Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

1. Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

2. Jerusalem is builded as a city: that is at unitie in it self.

3. For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

4. For there is the seat of judgement: even the fear of the house of David.

5. O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

6. Peace be within thy walls: and plentifulness within thy palaces.

7. For my brethren and companions sake: I will wish thee prosperity.

8. Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psalm. 134.

UNto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

1. Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, untill he have mercy upon us.

2. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are utterly despised.

3. Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthy: and with the despitefulness of the proud.

Nisi quis dormiatur. Psalm. 135.

IF the Lord himself had not been on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himself had not been on our side when men rose up against us.

1. They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

2. Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

3. The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

4. But praised be the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

5. Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

6. Our help standeth in the name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Sicut confitemini. Psalm. 136.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

1. The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

2. For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.



4. Do well, O Lord : unto those that be good and true of heart.

5. As for such as turn back into their own wickedness : the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers ; but peace shall be upon Israel.

In coronis tengu. Psal. 126.

Evening
prayer.



When the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion : then were we like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter : and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen : the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already : whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in the fourth.

6 They that sow in tears : shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed : shall doubtlesse come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house : their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city : the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carelesse : for he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb : are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant : even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Blessi omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord : and walk in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands : O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches : round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children : and peace upon Israel.

Sape expugnatorum. Psal. 129.

Many a time have they sought against mee from my youth up : (may Israel now say)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up : but they have not prevailed against me. The plowmen plowed upon my back : and made long furrows.

3 But the righteous Lord : hath broken the furrows of the ungodly in pieces.

4 Let them be confounded and turned backward : as many as have evil will at Sion.

5 Let them be even as the grassie growing upon the house tops : which withereth afore it be plucked up.

6 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand : neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosome.

7 So that they which go by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck in the name of the Lord.

Out of the deep. Psal. 130.

Out of the deep, I have called unto thee, O Lord : my voice.

2 Oh let thine ears consider well : the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss : O Lord, who may abide it ?

4 For there is mercie with thee : there fore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him : in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercie : and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his sins.

Domine, non est. Psal. 31.

Lord, I am not high minded : I have no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters : which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother : yea, my soul is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

Memento, Domine. Psal. 137.

Remember David : and all his trouble.

2 How he sware unto the Lord : and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of my house : nor climb up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye lids to slumber : neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I finde out a place for the temple of the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata : and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle : and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place : thou and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness : and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake : turn not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto David : and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body : shall I set upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimonies that I shall learn them : their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself : he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever : here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will bless her victuals with increase : and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health : and her saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish : I have ordained a lantern for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall cloath them with shame : but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce quoniam bonum. Psal. 139.

Behold how good and joyfull a thing it is : brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious oylment upon the head,
that ran down into the beard: even unto Aarons
beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon which fell upon
the hill of Zion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing:
and life for evermore.

Eccle. musc. Psal. 134.

BEhold (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants
of the Lord.

1 Ye that night stand in the house of the Lord:
even in the courts of the house of our God.

2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and
praise the Lord.

3 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give
thee blessing out of Zion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the name of the
Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the
courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord; for the Lord is gracious:
O sing praises unto his name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto
himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that
our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in
heaven and in earth; and in the sea, and in all
deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends
of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with
the rain, bringing the windes out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of
man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the mids
of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and
all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty
kings.

11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the
king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even
an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so
doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation
to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be
gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are
but silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths and speak not: eyes have
they, but they see not.

17 They have eares, and yet they heare not:
neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like unto them:
and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord ye house of Israel: praise
the Lord ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord ye house of Levi: ye that
fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Zion: which
dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 136.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is
gracious: and his mercy endureth
for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all
gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his
mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom created
heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great light: for his mer-
cy endureth for ever.

8 The sun to rule the day: for his mercy en-
dureth for ever.

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched out
arme: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red-sea in two parts:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go through the midst of
it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he over-
threw them in the Red-sea: for his mercy en-
dureth for ever.

16 Which led his people through the wilder-
nesse: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

19 Sehon king of the Amorites: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

20 And Og the King of Basan: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heritage:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servants:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered us when we were in trou-
ble: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies:
for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mer-
cy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for
his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for
his mercy endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

BY the waters of Babylon we sate down and
wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps we hanged them up: upon
the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required
of us then a song and melody in our heaviness:
sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song in a strange
land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right
hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue
cleave to the roofe of my mouth: yea, if I pre-
fer not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord,
in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down
with it, down with it even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery:
yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou
hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children:
and throweth them against the stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my
whole heart: even before the gods will I sing
praise unto thee.



2 O give thanks unto the God of all
gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mer-
cy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his
mercy endureth for ever.

I will worship toward thy holy temple, and glorify thy name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy name, and thy word above all things.

When I called upon thee, thou heardest me: and enduedst my soule with much strength.

All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he be-holdeth them afar off.

Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousnesse of mine enemies; and thy right hand shall save me.

The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine own hands.

Domine, prolissi. Psal. 139.

Morning
prayer.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down-fitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

Thou hast fashioned me behinde and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

If I climbe up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

Even there also shall thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

If I say, Peradventure the darknesse shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

Yea, the darknesse is no darknesse with thee, but the light is as cleare as the day: the darknesse and light (to thee) are both alike.

For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfull made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soule knoweth right well.

My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, & fashioned beneath in the earth.

Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

How deare are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the sum of them!

If I tell them, they are more in number then the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men.

For they speake unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy name in vain.

Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

Look well if there be any way of wickednes in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poison is under their lips.

Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men; which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poore: and maintain the cause of the helpeless.

The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy name: and the just shall continue in thy fight.

Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keep the doore of my lips.

O let not my heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickednesse, lest I eat of such things as please them.

Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

But let not their precious balms break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednes.

Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

I cried unto the Lord with my voice: yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand : and few there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecuters: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

Psalm 143.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

1 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

2 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

3 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

4 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

5 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thiristie land.

6 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

7 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

8 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee, to hide me.

9 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

10 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

11 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies, and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

Stetit in Domina. Psalm 144.

Blessed be the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the perill of the sword.

11 Save me and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

Exaltabo te, Domine. Psalm 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: & I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memoriall of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdome: and talk of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdome: might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an everlasting kingdome: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifeth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is high unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him: he also will bear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lords: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy name for ever and ever.

Laudabo te, Domine. Psalm 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soul, while I live, will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man: for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

g. blessed

Morning
prayer.

6. Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.
7. Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for ever.

8. Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

9. The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blinde.

10. The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

11. The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

12. The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore : and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psalm. 147.

Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

2. The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3. He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sicknesse.

4. He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5. Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yes, and his wisdom is infinite.

6. The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7. O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8. Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the graffe to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9. Which giveth fodder unto the cattell : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10. He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11. But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12. Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13. For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14. He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the floure of wheat.

15. He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16. He giveth snow like wooll : and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17. He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18. He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

19. He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20. He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

Laudate Dominum. Psalm. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2. Praise him all ye angels of his : praise him all his host.

3. Praise him sun and moon : praise him all ye stars and light.

4. Praise him all ye heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5. Let them praise the name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made : he commanded and they were created.

6. He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7. Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons and all deeps.

8. Fire and hail, snow and vapours : winde and storm, fulfilling his word.

9. Mountains and all hills : fruitfull trees, and all cedars.

10. Beasts and all cattell : worms and feathered fowls.

11. Kings of the earth, and all people : princes, and all judges of the world.

12. Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the name of the Lord : for his name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13. He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

Cantate Dominus. Psalm. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of saints praise him.

2. Let Israel rejoice in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3. Let them praise his name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4. For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and he hath helped the meek hearted.

5. Let the saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoice in their beds.

6. Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged sword in their hands.

7. To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8. To binde their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron.

9. That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psalm. 150.

O Praise God in his holinesse : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2. Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3. Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4. Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5. Praise him upon the well tuned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6. Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

FINIS.



GODLY PRAYERS.

A Prayer containing the duty of every true Christian.

O Most mighty God, mercifull and loving Father, I wretched sinner come unto thee in the name of thy dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, my only Saviour and Redeemer: and I most humbly beseech thee for his sake, to be mercifull unto me, and to call all my sins out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Poore upon me (O Lord) thy holy Spirit of wisdom and grace: govern and lead me by thy holy word, that it may be a lantern to my feet, and a light unto my steps. Shew thy mercy upon me, and so lighten the naturall blindness and darkness of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same Spirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the grossenesse of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably reade, hear, and understand thy word, and heavenly will, beleve and practise the same in my life and conversation, and evermore hold fast that blessed hope of everlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifully hear the humble suit of thy servant, and grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but most chiefly my soul, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that old enemy of mankind, Satan that roaring lion, ever seeking whom he may devour.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate with most humble minde, crave of thy divine Majesty, to be mercifull unto the universall Church of thy Son Christ: And especially according to my bounden duty, I beseech thee for his sake to bleesse, save and defend the principall member thereof, thy servant our most dear and soveraigne Lord king *Charles*, increase in his royall heart true faith, godly zeal, and love of the same: and grant him victory over all his enemies, a long, prosperous and honourable life upon earth, a blessed end, and life everlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, grant unto his Majesties most honourable Counsellours, and every other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we in our severall callings, may truly and godly serve thee. Plant in our hearts true fear and honour of thy name, obedience to our Prince, and love to our neighbour: increase in us true faith and religion: Replenish our mindes with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same till the end of our lives: give unto us a godly zeal in prayer, true humility in prosperity, perfect patience in adversity, and continuall joy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend unto thy fatherly protection, all that thou hast given me, as wife, children, and servants. Aid me, O Lord, that I may govern, nourish, and bring them up in thy fear and service. And forasmuch, as in this world I must alwaies be at war and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number: not only with flesh and blood, but with the devil, which is the prince of darkness, and with wicked men, executors of his most damnable will: grant me therefore thy grace,

that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in this battell with an invincible constancy against all corruption, which I am compassed with on every side, untill such time as I having ended this combat, which during this life I must sustain, in the end I may attain to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for me and all thine elect, through Christ our Lord and only Saviour. Amen.

Certain godly prayers for sundry dayes.

O Almighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which only forgivest sin, doe give unto us our sins, good Lord, forgive unto us our sins, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, and not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter to resist sinne by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Thursd.
O Lord God, which despitest not a contrite heart, and forgettest the sins and wickednesse of a sinner, in what house soever he doth dwell, and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinfull life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Wedsd.
O Mercifull Father, by whose power and strength we may overcome our enemies both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptisme, we may overcome the chief enemies of our soul, that is, the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in holinesse and righteousness, that we may serve thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ.

Thursd.
O Almighty and everlasting God, which nos only givest every good and perfect gift, but also increasest those gifts that thou hast given, we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in us the gift of faith, that we may truly beleve in thee, and in thy promise made unto us: and that neither by our negligence, nor laziness of the flesh, nor by grievousnesse of temptation, neither by the subtil crafts and assaults of the devil, we be driven from faith, in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Frida.
Grant unto us, O mercifull God (we most humbly beseech thee) knowledge and true understanding of thy word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to do our duties, and truly to walk in our vocation, and that also we may expresse in our living those things that we do know, that we be not only knowers of thy word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Saturday.
O Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those that be thy faithful

SERVANTS

Godly Prayers.

Servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of life everlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deserving, but by the merits and deserving of our Father and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

O mercifull Lord, our only King, Accour and strength in all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prospering we be not proud, and to forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation, but that alwaies with a constant faith we may call for help unto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Sweden.

O Almighty and mercifull Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost as a true spirit of a heavenly kingdom, a sanctifying, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may beare rule with our faith, that we be thy children, and heirs of thy kingdom, and that by the operation of this Spirit we may kill all carnall lusts, unlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, evil affections contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer for death in God.

This beginning of the fall of man, was trust in himself. The beginning of the restoring of man, was distrust in himself, and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which dost lead them the right way to immortal blessedness, which truly and faithfully trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: Grant us, that like as we be blind and feeble indeed, so we may take and receive our selves, that we presume not of our selves, to see to our selves, but so far to see that alway we may have thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to be ready as thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which only knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires: to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever. Amen.

¶ Certain godly prayers to be used for sundry purposes.

¶ A general confession of sinners to be said every morning.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge, that I am a miserable and wretched sinner, and have manifold waies most grievously transgressed thy most godly commandments through wicked thought, ungodly lusts, sinful words, and deeds committed all my whole life. In sinne am I born and conceived, and there is no goodnesse in me, inasmuch as if thou shouldst enter into thy narrow judgement with me, judging me according unto the same, I were never able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish and be damned for ever. So little help, comfort or favour, if there is any in me, or in any other creature. Only give me thy comfort, O heavenly Father, that thou diddest not spare thy only son, but diddest give him up unto the most bitter and most vile and slanderous death of the crosse for me, that he might so pay the ransom for my sins, satisfy thy judgement, still and pacify thy wrath, reconcile me againe unto thee,

and purchase me thy grace and favour, and everlasting life. Wherefore through the merits of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent bloodshedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my sins, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to revive, confirm, and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becometh me, in thy most holy Commandments, and so glorifie and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, be even in the very pangs of death, very bold, and merrily unto thee and say, I believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, &c. Amen. Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my soul in affliction and temptation with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for first is thy gift, and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon for it, I come unto thee to pray and beseech thee, both for thee and for all other my necessities, even as thy dear beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ himself hath taught us. And from the very bottome of my heart I cry and say, Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

Prayer to be said in the morning.

O mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high lauds, praise, and thanks unt thee, that thou hast preserved me both this night and all the times and daies of my life hitherto, under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live until this present houre. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to forgive me thine, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy ruttion, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darknesse, of misbelief, infidelity, and of carnall lusts and affections may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soule through a right and perfect faith, and so walke in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and so the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

Al possible thanks that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night last to be prosperous unto us, and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this future day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, and which art the Sun eternal, giving life, food, and gladnesse unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our mindes, that we may not any where fumble to fall into any sin, but may through thy good guiding and conducting, come to the life everlasting. Amen.

O Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true Sun of the world, evermore arising and never going downe, which by thy most wholesome appearing, and going dost bring forth, preserve, nourish and refresh all things, as well that are in heaven, as also that are on earth: so beseech thee mercifully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darknesse of sinnes, and the mist of errors on every side driven away: thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life space go without any stumbling or offence, and may decently and firmly walke (as in the day time) being

Godly prayers.

being pure and clean from the works of darkness, and abounding in all good works which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father and the holy Ghost, livest and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

O God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught us, how great the infirmity and weakness of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that it can do nothing without thy godly help. If man trust to himselfe it cannot be avoided, but that he must run headlong, and fall into a thousand undoings and mischiefs. O our Father, have thou pity and compassion upon the weakness of us thy children, be thou present and ready to help us, alwayes shewing thy mercy upon us, and prospering whatsoever we godly go about, so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: thou encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in our selves, do yeeld and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, which workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

A prayer against temptation.

O Lord Jesus Christ, the onely stay and fence of our mortall state, our onely hope, our onely salvation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh, (which thou hadst for our onely cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy selfe to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men didst utterly overcome and vanquish sinne, death, the world, the devill, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so overcome, for our behoofe it is that thou hast overcome it: neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep battell, or fight with any of the foresaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of the more glory for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hadst afore done in thine own person, give thou (we beseech thee) unto us thy soldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Juda) strength against the roaring lion, which continually wandereth to and fro, seeking whom he may devour. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giver of health and life, that wast nailed on high upon a tree, give unto us thy silly ones, willingness against the deceitfull awaiting of the most subtil serpent. Thou being a Lamb as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us thy little sheep, the strength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves weak and feeble, and in thee strong and valiant, we may withstand and overcome all assaults of the devill, so that our ghostly enemy may not glory on us, but being conquered through thee, we may give thanks to thy mercy, which never leaveth them destitute that put their trust in thee, who livest and reignest God for ever without end. Amen.

A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.

O God of our fathers, and Lord of mercy, thou that hast made all things with thy word, and ordained man through thy wisdom, that he should have dominion over the creatures which thou hast made, that he should order the world according to equity and righteousness, and execute judgement with a true heart: give me wisdom, which is ever about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children; for I thy ser-

vant, and sonne of thy handmaid, am a feeble person, of a short time, and too young to the understanding of thy judgement and Laws: yea, though a man be never so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy wisdom out of thy holy heavens, and from the throne of thy Majesty, that she may be with me, and labour with me, that I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for she knoweth and understandeth all things, and she shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, and preserve me in her power, so shall my works be acceptable. Amen.

A prayer against worldly carelesse.

O Most deare and tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue us with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our mindes, and carelesse of worldly things, and may put our whole study and care in keeping of thy holy Law, and that we may labour and travel for our necessities in this life, like the birds of the aire, and the lilies of the field without care. For thou hast promised to be careful for us, and hast commanded that upon thee we should cast all our care: which livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

A prayer necessary for all persons.

O Mercifull God, I, a wretched sinner, acknowledge my selfe bound to keep thy holy Commandments, but yet unable to perform them, and to be accepted for just, without the righteousness of Jesus Christ thy onely Sonne, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy Law, to justify all men that beleve and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good works, which thou commandest in holy Scripture, all the dayes of my life, to thy glory; and yet to trust onely in thy mercy, and in Christs merits to be purged from my finnes, and not in my good works, be they never so many. Give me grace to love thy holy word fervently, to search the Scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to understand them truly, to live after them effectually. Order my life, O Lord, that it may be alway acceptable unto thee. Give me grace not to rejoyce in any thing that displeaseth thee, but evermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they never so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me upright among diversities of opinions & judgements in the world, that I never swerve from thy truth taught in holy Scripture. In prosperity, O Lord, save me, that I wax not proud. In adversity help me, that I neither despaire, nor blaspheme thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to give thee thanks, and trust to be delivered after thy pleasure. When I happen to fall into sinne through frailty, I beseech thee to work true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercy without presumption, that I may amend my life, and become truly religious without hypocrisy, lowly in heart without fainting, faithfull and trusty without deceit, merry without lightnesse, sad without mistrust, sober without foolishnesse, content with mine own without covetousnesse, to tell my neighbour his faults charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy Laws truly, to obey our King and all Governours under him unfeignedly, to receive all Laws and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay every man that

Godly prayers.

which I owe unto him, truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhorre all vice, loving all goodnesse earnestly, O Lord, grant me thus to do, for the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

A prayer for patience in trouble.

How hast thou (O Lord) humbled and plucked me down? I dare now unneaths make my prayers unto thee, for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I have sinned, Lord, I confesse it: I will not deny it: but oh my God, pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace againe unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet, Lord, this notwithstanding I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for reliefe at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favour and grace toward me, I mean thy word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ransom, a sacrifice, and price for my finnes: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, and give a gracious eare to my requests, for all mans stayes are but vaine. Beat down therefore mine enemies: thine owne selfe with thy power, which art my onely aier and protectour, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

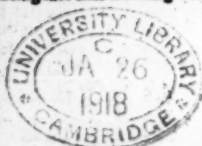
A prayer to be said at night going to bed.

O Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not to suffer me to perish in the works of darknesse, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwayes be found to walk and live after thy will and pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A prayer to be said at the houre of death.

O Lord Jesus, which art the onely health of all men living, and the everlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, give and submit my selfe wholly unto thy most bleisid will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which

is committed unto thy mercy, willingly now I leave this fraile and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me againe. I beseech thee most mercifull Lord Jesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soule against all temptations, and that thou wilt cover and defend me with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the devill. I see and acknowledge that there is in my selfe no help of salvation, but all my confidence, hope and trust, is in thy most mercifull goodnesse. I have no merites nor good works which I may alledge before thee. Of finnes and evill works (alas) I see a great heape, but through thy mercy, trust to be in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their finnes, but take and accept me for righteous and just, and to be the inheritor of everlasting life. Thou mercifull Lord wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works and deeds for my sake, thou sufferdest most grievous pains and torments for my sake, and finally, thou gavest thy most precious Body to die, and thy Blood to be shed on the crosse for my sake. Now most mercifull Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou hast freely given me, that hast given thy selfe for me. Let thy Blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulness of my finnes. Let thy righteousness hide and cover mine unrighteousnesse. Let the merits of thy passion and Blood be the satisfaction for my finnes. Give me, Lord, thy grace, that my faith and salvation in thy Blood waver not in me, but be ever firm and constant, that the hope of thy mercy, and life everlasting never decay in me, that charity wax not cold in me. Finally, that the weakness of my flesh be not overcome with the feare of death. Grant me, mercifull Saviour, that when death hath shut up the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soule may still behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry and say unto thee, *In manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord, into thy hands: I give and commit my soule: *Domine Jesu, accipe spiritum meum*: Lord Jesu receive my soule unto thee. Amen.



FINIS.



